

https://theses.gla.ac.uk/

#### Theses Digitisation:

https://www.gla.ac.uk/myglasgow/research/enlighten/theses/digitisation/

This is a digitised version of the original print thesis.

Copyright and moral rights for this work are retained by the author

A copy can be downloaded for personal non-commercial research or study, without prior permission or charge

This work cannot be reproduced or quoted extensively from without first obtaining permission in writing from the author

The content must not be changed in any way or sold commercially in any format or medium without the formal permission of the author

When referring to this work, full bibliographic details including the author, title, awarding institution and date of the thesis must be given

Enlighten: Theses
<a href="https://theses.gla.ac.uk/">https://theses.gla.ac.uk/</a>
research-enlighten@glasgow.ac.uk

# PULMONARY VASOMOTOR ACTIVITY VOLUME I.

WILLIAM H. BAIN

ProQuest Number: 10647266

#### All rights reserved

#### INFORMATION TO ALL USERS

The quality of this reproduction is dependent upon the quality of the copy submitted.

In the unlikely event that the author did not send a complete manuscript and there are missing pages, these will be noted. Also, if material had to be removed, a note will indicate the deletion.



#### ProQuest 10647266

Published by ProQuest LLC (2017). Copyright of the Dissertation is held by the Author.

All rights reserved.

This work is protected against unauthorized copying under Title 17, United States Code Microform Edition © ProQuest LLC.

ProQuest LLC. 789 East Eisenhower Parkway P.O. Box 1346 Ann Arbor, MI 48106 – 1346

# PULLIONARY VASOMOTOR ACTIVITY

# CONTENTS

# Volume I.

		Page.
	Objectives and Introduction.	1.
	Acknowledgments.	6*
Chapte		•
1.	Methods and Experimental Preparations.	7.
2*	Characteristics of the Perfused Wedged Catheter Pressure.	29.
3.	Anatomy.	43.
4.	The Relationship between the Pulmonary Artery Wedge Pressure and the Left Atrial Pressure.	57.
5•	The Effect of Drugs.	75.
	Volume II.	
6.	The Effect of Carbon Dioxide.	125.
7.	The Effect of Acute Rypoxis.	140.
8.	The Effect of Fulmonery Arterial Hyperoxia.	172.
9.	Pulmonary Embolism.	178.
10.	The Effect of Cold Perfusion.	198.
11.	The Influence of the Airway Pressures.	203.
12.	Sumary.	223.

# Volume III.

This volume contains the figures.

# INTRODUCTION AND OBJECTIVES

In many important respects, the pulmonary circulation is not a lesser circulation, it carries the entire cardiac output and the volume of blood flow through the lungs equals the sum of that through all other organs in the body. During the last two decades the movement away from the standpoint that the pulmonary circulation is largely passive has gathered momentum, and there has been an increasing awareness of the key role played by this circulation in the course and outcome of both congenital and acquired heart Its vasculature contains smooth muscle which receives innervation from the sympathetic and para-sympathetic systems. Under normal conditions in the adult a pressure gradient of only four or five millimetres of mercury is sufficient to transmit some five litres of blood per minute through the circuit. Under many circumstances it can carry up to three times this volume per minute without a comparable change in this pressure gradient (1)(2), yet in some conditions a lesser increase in flow is accompanied by an elevation of the pulmonary arterial pressure The desonstration and the reasons for this are not always clear. of vasoactivity in the lungs of intact animals or in man has proved difficult because of the comparatively small pressure gradients involved and the compliant nature, normally, of the pulmonary vasculature.

The work here presented was carried out with three objectives in view, first, to develop in animals a method of studying pulmonary vasometer activity which could be applied in clinical practice; second, to determine some of the circumstances under which pulmonary vasometer activity occurs, and to distinguish between the active and passive components of those responses; and third, to measure the local effects of some drugs and respiratory gases on the pulmonary circulation.

The location of the pulmonary circulation presents specific problems to the investigator of its hackedynamic characteristics. It lies between the two halves of the heart pump and is relatively inaccessible to the conventional methods used in the study of circulatory dynamics. Most of the techniques which have been evaluated and proved in relation to the systemic circulation cannot readily be applied in a study of the pulmonary circuit.

One feature of the pulmonary circulation, however, is advantageous to the investigator. Compared with the systemic circulation, it is a relatively homogeneous system, consisting of manorous identical units arranged in parallel. These units, each made up of a small muscular artery, arterioles, capillary bed, venules and veins, appear to be self-contained and for many purposes each is representative of the whole. The unit referred to is the sector subtended by a catheter 'wedged' in a small

pulmonary artery (3). The principal method used in this study exploits this subdivision of the pulmonary vasculature, and studies in detail active and passive vascuotion as it affects the 'wedge segment'. These results are supplemented by measurements made on the whole pulmonary circulation by more conventional techniques.

Many of the responses of the pulmonary circulation are dictated or modified by extra-vascular factors or by factors outwith the lungs. Decognition and quantitation of these has been a necessary part of the study.

The experimental work was conducted over a period of three years, and the results of several hundred experiments in 155 dags are presented and discussed, along with references to related work. The experiments are described more or less in the order in which they were done, but some of the earlier results have been amplified with additional information derived from later experiments.

The first three chapters are concerned with the methods employed, the form and interpretation of the records obtained and the relevant anatomy of the pulmonary circulation.

In chapter four, the relationship between the pulmonary arterial wedge pressure and left atrial pressure is explored. The subsequent four chapters deal with the local actions of certain drugs and respiratory gases on the pulmonary vasculature.

Chapter nine is concerned with the consequences of pulmonary embolism, with particular reference to the presence or absence of pulmonary vasoconstriction induced by embolism. Chapter ten describes the local effect of cold on the pulmonary circulation and in chapter eleven the important influences of the airway pressures on flow and pressure in the pulmonary circuit are discussed. Conclusions drawn from the whole study are presented in chapter twelve.

Where appropriate, each chapter is divided into four parts; an introductory paragraph which outlines the objectives; a description of the experimental preparations used; the results of the experiments; and a discussion of these results, along with a review of previous and subsequent publications.

Most of the experimental fludings are presented in the text in the form of tables, and in these each animal preparation has been given a number in order to make clear how many experiments were done on each animal. In addition, in those experiments where the pattern or form of the pressure records clarify description, photocopies of the original tracings have been reproduced. These records are contained separately in Volume III.

#### References

t. COURNAND, A., RILLY, Rela, HITMELSTEIN, A., AUSTRIAN, R.

Pulmonary clrculation and alveolar ventilation-perfusion
relationships ofter premonectomy.

J. Thorac. Surg. 19:80:1950.

2. COODWIN, J.F. Clinical Disorders of the Pulmonary Circulation.

Ed. Daley, R., Goodwin, J.F., Steiner, R.E. London, Churchill, 1960.

3. Halles, H.K., HAYNES, F.W., DEKTER, L., KINNEY, T.D. Fulmonary capillary pressure in animals estimated by venous and arterial catheterisation.

Amer. J. Physicl. 155:98:1948.

#### Acknowledgments.

This work was started during my tenure of the E. F. Andrews Fellowship in Thoracic Surgery at the University of Chicago and completed in the Wellcome Research Laboratories in Glasgow. I am indebted to Professor W. A. Mackey (St. Mungo-Nottman Professor of Surgery, University of Glasgow) and Professor W. N. Adams (Chairman of the Department of Surgery, University of Chicago), and to members of their staff for advice and guidance in the work.

The principal experimental method used was devised by Dr. H. J. C. Swan (Division of furgical Sciences, Mayo Clinic, Rochester) and I am particularly grateful to him for the courtesy he showed me during several visits to him department in 1961.

Some of the experiments could not be done single-banded, and I was assisted in the experiments referred to in Chapters6, 8 and 10, by residents in training and students in the Department of Cardiovascular Surgery of the University of Chicago. The work was greatly facilitated by a series of laboratory technicians both in the University of Chicago and the Wellcome Research laboratories and I would like to acknowledge their help and patience. The work in the University of Chicago was supported by a grant from the Hartford Foundation and the E. F. Andrews Fellowship. That done in Glasgow, by a grant from the British Heart Foundation.

Miss Margaret Black merits special thanks for typing the manuscript.

#### CHAPTER 1.

#### METHODS AND EXPERIMENTAL PREPARATIONS.

# Choice of Method:

Many methods of assessing pulmonary vesomotor sotivity They range from preparations of isolated have been described. perfused animal lungs on the one hand, to studies made during investigative procedures on patients, on the other. Bach method offers its own particular advantages, but few have no eignificant disadvantage. The use of artificial preparations such as isolated perfused lungs introduces deviations from the physiological state (1)(2)(3)(4). Such animal preparations may exhibit bizarra responses (5), or at least responses which are not relevant in clinical practice, or found in other species of animal (6)(7). In deciding upon an experimental method, some compromise had to be reached between highly artificial preparations in which all the known variables can be controlled or measured, and studies in intact, more physiological systems, which are usually less easily controlled.

In the work to be described the pulmonary of culation has been studied in situ, with its innervation intact (except where stated), and in animals whose homeostatic mechanisms were working under as little stress as is compatible with anaesthesis

and the minimum of trauma. The principal method, based upon perfusion of a wedged catheter, was chosen for the further reason that it could be applied in clinical practice with little modification. In this method a segment of lung can be isolated, insofar as its inflow rate is controlled, yet remain in situ with its innervation and morphological relations undisturbed. The principle is accepted that the interpretation of a change in resistance in terms of vascmotor activity is most reliable when blood flow or blood pressure are held constant (5)(9)(10)(11).

The work was carried out on dogs for several reasons. The anatomy and much of the physiology of the canine pulmonary circulation has been described; much of the previous work on pulmonary vasometion has used dogs, and for purposes of comparison with previous work in the laboratory it seemed appropriate to use this animal.

# Choice of Angesthesia:

All anaesthetic agents modify the responses of experimental animals to some extent (12)(13)(14)(15). The aim in this study was to produce a steady state without undue depression of reflex activity and other homeostatic mechanisms. It was found that too light a state of anaesthesia was as disadvantageous as one that was too profound. In the former, a steady state could not be achieved because changes in systemic vascmotor activity and cardiac rate and output followed extraneous

stimuli such as loud noises in the laboratory, or touching the animal. In the latter, responses were blunted or abolished altogether in some cases.

0.8

Chloralose was tried but it proved difficult to use and did not provide a steady state. Johnson (16) showed that in man, other anaesthesia was associated with an increase in the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance and a similar response was noted when cyclopropane was used (17). Thiopentone, used as a continuous intravenous drip (about 0.2 mg./kg./min.) seemed to offer no advantage over the longer acting pentobarbitone.

Pulmonary vascmotion in response to certain drugs has been demonstrated to persist in dogs anaesthetised with pentobarbitone (18).

Pentobarbitone (Nembutal) was the anaesthetic chosen for most of the experiments. No premedication was given. Annosthesia was induced with a single intravenous dose, 20 to 25 mg./kg., with the addition of one increment after about 30 minutes if the medial palpobral reflex was still present.  $\Lambda 11$ the animals were intubated with a cuffed Magill tube. Respiration was spontaneous or controlled and the administered gases were varied according to the requirements of the experiment. In all the open-chest animals and in some of the closed-chest preparations, ventilation was by intermittent positive pressure controlled by a Palmor pump. In these animals the anaesthetic was supplemented with succinyloholine, administered by continuous

intravenous drip in a dose of 4 to 5 mg./kg./hour. The Palmer pump is a constant volume ventilator and an appropriate tidal volume and cycle rate were chosen in the first instance, according to the size of the dog. checks of arterial Pcop were made to confirm that correct ventilatory factors were being used. Latterly a 'Capnograph' (carbon dioxide analyser) was available and was used to monitor the CO2 percentage in the expired air throughout each In experiments in which the sirvay pressures experiment. were not recorded continuously, standard factors were used within The respiratory rate was 20 to 26 per the following ranges. minute; tidal volume 200 to 350 ml.; peak inflation pressure 8 to 12 mm.Hg. and the end-expiratory pressure 0 to 3 mm.Hg. Progressive atelectasis is known to develop in the dependent segments of the lungs in anaesthetised dogs (19). observed, and it was seen to cause a fall in lung compliance and a consequent rise in inflation pressures. It occurred more rapidly in animals ventilated with 100 per cent oxygen, after the alveolar nitrogen content had been washed out. 'Shunting' of venous blood through these atelectatic areas These consequences were avoided caused a fall in arterial Popby inducing an artificial 'sigh', (i.e. a brief full inflation of the lungs), from time to time.

# The Perfused Wedged Catheters (20)(21)(22)

This was the principal special technique used. It was first described by H.J.C. Swan in 1961 (23), but because an important artefact came to light during the early experiments in this study, it was modified in respect of the perfusate and for use in open-chest preparations.

The method assumes that if a catheter which is 'wedged' in a paripheral pulmonary artery is perfused at a constant flow rate. then the pressure in the catheter can be related to the resistance to flow in the perfused area. The pulmonary arteries are end arteries (24) and the factors which affect the flow of the perfusato from the catheter are the vascular resistance in the perfused segment, the alread pressure in the surrounding lung and the left strini pressure (fig. 1). In addition, the intrathoracid pressure and forces due to the clasticity of the lung parenchyma not indirectly on the perfused wedge segment. segment of pulmonary vascular bed which can be perfused through a wedged cetheter can be delineated by anglography and to the naked eye, by perfusing it with the appropriate medium (fig. 2). there is no other arterial inclow to this segment is shown by the fact that 'dye' will remain, filling the segment, until the wedged outheter is disimpacted. Some dilution of the medium does occur near the left atrium, since the pulsonary voins draining adjacent segments are confluent at that point.

important influence of these veins on the interpretation of the results of some experiments is discussed in subsequent chapters.)

by definition of some of the terms used. The physiological symbols, and most of the terms used in the text and tables are those recommended by the Pappenheimer Committee (25). New terms have been devised however, in relation to some of the methods applied in the study, and these are defined below. The initials in parentheses are the abreviations used in the tables of results. Static Vedre Pressure (St.W.P.): This refers to the pressure measured in a fluid-filled catheter, the tip of which is wedged in a peripheral pulmonary artery. This is the conventional 'pulmonary wedge pressure', or 'pulmonary capillary pressure' (26) (27)(28)(29)(30).

Gross Perfused Vedge Pressure (G.W.P.): This is the pressure measured in a wedged catheter during perfusion of the catheter and the subtended vascular bed. This pressure is evoked by resistance to flow at three sites - the catheter, the vascular bed and the left atrial pressure. The pressure due to catheter resistance was measured by perfusing the catheter alone in air (with its tip at the same level as the transducer), before or after each experiment and is designated (Cath.P.).

Net Perfused Wedge Pressure (N.W.P.): Since the catheter itself offers resistance to flow and contributes to the measured 'gross' perfused wedge pressure, the pressure increment from this source was noted in each experiment. This pressure was subtracted from the recorded gross perfused wedge pressure to give the 'net perfused wedge pressure' for use in calculating resistance in the wedge segment.

Vascular Resistance in the Vedge Segment (R.): This was calculated as follows:-

Not Perfused Wedge Pressure - Mean Left Atrial Pressure
Resistance \*\*

Perfusion Flow Rate (ml./min.)

Alternatively, in some experiments, the resistance to flow was calculated for that portion of the wedge segment which lay between the catheter tip and the confluence of veins from adjacent segments. This has been referred to as the 'pre-venous resistance', and was derived by the formula:-

Pre-venous Net Perfused Wedge Pressure - Static Wedge Pressure
Resistance - Perfusion Flow Rate

Airway Pressure: In this study this refers to the phasic or mean (electrically integrated) pressure measured in the traches or a main bronchus.

# Pressure Measurements:

Pressures were measured with Statham strain gauge transducers (Type P23d and P23e), and recorded on a Grass Polygraph. The damping properties of different cannulae and lengths of catheter were studied in conjunction with these transducers by using a pump which produced a sine wave of variable frequency (fig. 3), and by bursting a balloon to form a square Miltable catheters were chosen as a result of these studies, and from the recommendations of Hausen (31) and Wood (32). The cannulas used in the left atrium, pulmonary artery and femoral artery were 15 cm. in length and 0.8 mm. bore (Polythene), and they were connected to the transducers by 62 cm. lengths of nondistensible mylon tubing of 1.5 mm. bore. The wedge catheter was usually a No. 7, thin-walled (Lehman) end-sperture cardiac catheter (20 cm. in length, in the open-chest preparations, and 80 cm. in the closed-chest animals). During most of the experiments the recorded pressures were electrically integrated, Thue, the only oscillations seen so as to yield mean pressures. in most of the perfused-wedge pressure records are respiratory in In circumstances in which the time relationship of origin. simultaneous events was being studied, care was taken to ensure that the damping characteristics and time constants of each of the records was identical, because it was found that comparisons between damped and undamped tracings may be fallectous (fig. 4).

The airway preseure was recorded through a wide-bore needle in the traches or main bronchus, connected to the transducer by non-distensible nylon tubing. The tubing and

transducer, but not the needle, were filled with saline. A few continetres of the tubing adjacent to the needle were also airfilled. The saline-mir interface in the tubing was kept at the same horizontal level as the transducer.

The transducers were calibrated using moreury or saline columns and zero pressure equalled ambient atmospheric pressure. In the earlier experiments, the importance of standardising the position of the transducers with reference to the heart and to each other was not appreciated, but the error was rectified in later experiments. This detail is of basic importance in studies in which the static wedge pressure, pulmonary venous pressure and left atrial pressure are being compared.

#### Perfusion of the Wedged Catheters

The Harvard pump\* used for this purpose produces a non-pulsatile flow, unaltered by changes in the downstream pressure within the range minus 30 to plus 500 mm.Ng. The perfusion circuit is shown diagramatically in fig. 5. The perfused wedge pressure was measured through the side arm on the connecting tubing. Two other 3-way taps were interposed in this tubing, so that drugs could be introduced. The volume between these taps was known, so that if the dose of drug was introduced in that volume of saline through one of the taps, with the other open to allow the displacement of a like volume of blood, the

<sup>\*</sup> Harvard Instrument Co., Dover, Massachussetts.

drug could be introduced in a known dose without raising the pressure in the otherwise closed system.

Saline was used as the perfusate in preliminary experiments, but proved unsatisfectory for perfusions lasting more than a few minutes. Histology of wedge segments perfused with saline for longer periods showed perivascular pedema. It was also considered that anoxic changes and possibly vasomotion could occur in a vascular bed perfused with a non-oxygen carrying solution. Therefore, in all the experiments described, autologous blood was used as the perfusate. The dog's own venous blood was used, except in the hyperoxic experiments, and the perfusion syrings was refilled through a cannula in a femoral vein.

The temperature of the perfusate was kept normal by immersing the connecting tabe, between the pump and the catheter, in a water both at 39°C. The perfusion syringe, connectors and catheter system were allicone-coated. Sedimentation of the cellular elements of the blood in the syringe was prevented by using a magnet to agitate a steel ball in the barrel of the syringe.

# Flow Measurement:

Complementary data was obtained in some of the open-chest enimals by measuring the instantaneous and mean blood flow in a main pulmonary artery.

Dies was measured with a gated equate-wave electromagnetic flowester and recorded on a Grand Polygraph. The
detector of this flowester was applied around the artery in which
flow was to be measured. Reposure of a one condimense length of
vecsel was necessary and the artery used was the interpediate branch of
the right main polygonary artery to the lower level, alone this
vecsel could be exposed with a minimum of trausa (margly the
division of plearst reflections). The flowester was pre-criticated
by gasalny blood through a degment of excised artery as a known
flow inte-

In some experiments a factor for total pulsemany flow was obtained by sultiplying the measured flow to one love by four. While the floure gained by this extrapolation will not be precise in absolute texas, it is believed that it will serve in chromataness where charges in flow are being studied, since the distribution of the entrut of the right ventricle to each of the lobes is approximately equal and relatively eccentant in a sapine animal (53).

# Paraminental Frotocol (Closes-Chost Animale) (Fig. 6)

Thenty four dogs were used in this group. All were noult mongral dogs of meight between 9 and 19 kg. Popular and old dogs were not used, and the animals were from from discuss on judged by clinical exitoria. They were anadathetical as

<sup>\*</sup> Carolina Medical Misstronios, Minston-Octom, M. Carolina.

described above, an ordetraches! tube was passed and they were fixed suping on an x-ray sereoning table. The systemic blood pressure was monitored through a camula tied into a feneral artory with its tip in the abdominal acrta. A wide-bord cannula (2.0 mm.) was passed into the inferior year cave, via a This carrula was used for withdrawing blood and femoral vein. as a route for the administration of drugs. A similar widebore causals was introduced into the other femoral artery. Both wide cannulse were connected through tape to a siliconed glass reservoir which contained 5 ml. saline and 1000 I.U. heparin. and mounted so that it could be raised or lovered in relation to the lovel of the dog. This reservoir was used to withdraw blood (by gravity) and it could be pressurised for the rapid reinfusion of this blood. A Rose Browneald transseptal mostle (No. 171), introduced through the right jugular voin, was advanced through the inter-atrial septem until its tip lay in the left atrium. The left atrial pressure was monitored through The left jumilar vein was also exposed and used to introduce a cardiac catheter. The butt end of this catheter was connected to a Harvard pump and the catheter and pump were primed with autogenous heparinised blood. The pressure in the catheter was recorded through a side arm which led to a pressure transducer. Under fluorescopic control the eatheter was advanced until its tip was 'wedged' in a peripheral pulmonary artery, usually in

a lower lobe. In some animals, a second catheter with a balloon at its tip was passed into the right ventricular outflow tract, so that it could be manipulated into one or other main pulmonary artery. The balloon was filled with radiopaque contrast medium so that its position could be seen on fluoroscopy. Passage of this catheter was facilitated by partially inflating the balloon when it reached the outflow tract of the right ventricle.

Immediately the wedge catheter was impacted, perfusion was started at a slow rate, so that flow through the wedge segment was interrupted for the minimum time. The perfusion rate was increased until the mean 'net perfused wedge pressure' was between 5 and 10 mm. Hg. higher than the left strial pressure. Perfusion was then continued at this rate and records taken as controls. During the breaks in perfusion necessary for recharging the syringe, the static wedge pressure was recorded. When a steady perfused wedge pressure had been recorded for some ten minutes, the stimulus under study was applied while continuous pressure records were obtained (using a recording paper speed of 0.5 or 1.0 mm./second). After withdrawal of the stimulus. further records were taken to observe return of the pressures to control levels (where this occurred). From ten to fifteen such experimental runs could usually be done on each animal before changes in the control observations indicated

deterioration of the preparation.

In some animals at the end of the series of experiments the chest was opened and the perfused segment of lung was excised for histological study. In three instances the vascular bed of the wedge segment was fixed in situ by perfusing it with a 10 per cent solution of formalin in saline.

# Experimental Protocol (Open-chest Animale): (Fig. 7)

This group forms the bulk of the experimental material and one hundred and thirty one does were used. The animals were adult mongrel dogs and free of evident pulmonary disease and distance. Anasthesia and ventilation (intermittent positive pressure) were used as described above. With the dog in the right anterior oblique position, the night hemitherax was opened through the 5th intercostal space. When complete haemostasis had been secured, the animal was heperinised (3 mg. of heperin per kg. body weight). This does of heparin was repeated after one hour. The systemic blood pressure was measured through a catheter inserted into a famoral artery. A second cannula (wide-bore) was tied into a femoral vein and joined to the perfusion system through A fine polythene canmula was advanced into the left atrium through a small culmonary vein in the middle lobe of the right lung. This connula was connected to a pressure transducer for the measurement of left atrial pressure. The intra-bronchial pressure was monitored through a needle in the right main bronchus (or

perfusion syrings in the Harvard pump, the top system, connectors and catheter were primed with autogenous venous blood, and care was taken to evacuate mir-bubbles. In order to avoid interference with the perivascular nerves to the lobe which would contain the wedge segment, the artery to this lobe was not cannulated directly. The wedge catheter (a 20 cm. length of thin-walled, No. 7 Lehman) was introduced centripetally through an artery to the middle lobe, then advanced centrifugally in one of the arteries to the right lower (or sub-cardiac) lobe, until its tip 'wedged'. As soon as the catheter was wedged, penfusion was commenced at a 'physiological' flow rate. Control recordings were then taken and the experiment conducted as described for the closed-chest group.

In each experiment a considerable amount of time was spent in wedging the catheter and great care was taken to ensure that the catheter tip was in fact impacted in a small pulmonary antery. Loomis Boll has studied the position of the 'wedged' catheter tip in patients undergoing routine catheter investigations (34). He delineated the vessels just distal to the catheter tip by angiography and found that the catheter was correctly wedged in only 24 out of 68 cases. His criterion for correct wedging was that the catheter tip be impacted in straight segment of artery which had a common axis with the catheter and was just smaller than it. Study of injection-corrector specimens and arteriograms

of the pulmonary arterion showed that in the dog, three or four long straight arteries of about 2 mm. luminal diameter are constantly present in the right lower lobes. The catheter was wedged in one of these arteries in most experiments and the following criteria were used as indications of correct wedging.

- (1) The 'feel' of the catheter as its tip wedged.
- (2) An abrupt transition from pulmonary arterial to 'left atrial' pressure in the catheter.
- (3) The appearance on the pressure tracings of larger pressure swings, synchronous with respiration.
- (4) In closed-chest animals, the movement of the catheter tip on fluorescopy.
- (5) Recognisable left atrial pressure waves in undamped records throughout the respiratory cycle in both the static and perfused wedge pressure tracings.
- (6) One was able to get exygenated blood to drip from the catheter by gravity if it was correctly wedged. It was not usually possible, however, to withdraw blood with a syringe.
- (7) At the end of the experiment, the catheter "enapped back" from the wedge position.
- (8) With familiarity with the method, further confirmation of true wedging could be gained when the catheter was perfused from study of the pressure and wave forms.

The foregoing outlines the methods used in this study. Some adaptions and modifications were made to suit the requirements of individual experiments and these are detailed in the chapters concerned.

#### References:

- f. DALY, I. de B. Intrinsic mechanisms of the lung.

  (hiart. J. exp. Physiol. 43:2:1958.
- 2. DALY, I. de B., EXCLETON, P., HEBB, C.O., LINZELL, J.L.,

  TROWELL, O.A. Observations on the perfused living animal

  (dog) using homologous and beterologous blood.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 39:29:1954.

3. FOLKOW, D. A critical study of some methods used in investigations on the blood circulation.

Acta physicl. Scand. 27:118:1952.

4. HAMILTON, W.F. Pressure relations in the pulmonary circuit. In Blood. Heart and Circulation.

Am. Assoc. adv. Sci. 13132411940.

- 5. GADDUM, J.H., HOLTZ, P. Localisation of the action of drugs on the pulmonary vessels of dogs and cats.
  - J. Physiol. (Lond.) 77:139:1933.
- 6. KORWER, P.I. Circulatory adaptations in hypoxia.

  Physiol. Rev. 39:687:1959.
- 7. RODBARD, S., BROWN, F., KATZ, L.N. Fulmonary arterial pressure.

Amer. Heart J. 38:863:1949.

8. GREEN, H.D., LEWIS, R.N., NICKERSON, N.D., HELLER, A.L.
Blood flow, peripheral resistance and vascular tonus,
with observations on relationship between blood flow and
cutaneous temperature.

Amer. J. Physicl. 141:518:1944.

9. BAXTER, I.G., PEARCE, J.W. Simultaneous measurement of pulmonary arterial flow and pressure using condenser manometers.

J. Physicl. 115:410:1951.

10. BORST, H.G., McGREGOR, M., WHITTENBERGER, J.L., BERGLUND, E. Influence of pulmonary arterial and left atrial pressure on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Circulat: Res. 4:393:1956.

- regulating pressure, flow and distribution of blood in the pulmonary circulation. In, The Pulmonary Circulation, ed. Adams, W.R., and Veith, I., p.62. New York, Grune & Stratton, 1959.
- 12. PARMLEY, L.F., NORTH, R.L., CTT, B.S. Haemodynamic alterations of soute pulmonary thromboembolism.

Circulat. Res. 11:450:1962.

13. SHORES, R., HOLT, J.P., KNOEFEL, P.K. Determination of cardiac output in the dog by Fick procedure.

Amer. J. Physiol. 143:709:1945.

- 14. MoEVOY, R.K., HARDER, R.A., DALE, W.A. Respiratory and cardiovascular phenomena associated with pulmonary embolism.

  Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 196:271:1958.
- 15. PAGM, I.H., McCUBBIN, J.W. Effect of pentobarbital and atropine on arterial pressure response to ganglion blocking agents.

Amor. J. Physiol. 194:597:1958.

16. JOHNSON, S.R. The effect of some anaesthetic agents on the circulation in man.

Acta chir. scand. 158:42:1951.

17. ELSTEN, B.E., RHEIMIANDER, H.F., REYNOLDS, R.H., II., T.H.

Effect of cyclopropane anaesthesia on the pulmonary artery pressure
in humans.

Surg. Forum. 4:649:1953.

18. HIRSCHMAN, J.C., BOUCEK, R.J. Anglographic evidence of pulmonary vasomotion in the dog.

Brit. Reart J. 25:375:1963.

19. MEAD, J., COLLIER, C. Relation of volume history of the lungs to respiratory dynamics in anaesthetised dogs.

J. appl. Physicl. 14:669:1959.

20. BAIN, W.H., LANCASTER, J.R., MVANS, R.H., SCHOMMFELD, F.G.
MOULDER, P.V., ADAMS, W.E. Perfusion of the wedge pulmonary
artery catheter as a method of assessing pulmonary vasomotion.

Dis. Chest. 43:50:1963.

21. BELL, A.L.L., SHIHOMERA, S., PIERSON, R.N., FELD, A.W.
Direct action of acetylcholine and nor-epinephrine on the
pulmonary vascular bed demonstrated by perfusion studies
of the wedged segment.

Circulation: 24:884:1961.

22. SWAN, H.J.C., DUMONT, G.R., KITCHIN, A.H. Relationship of pressure and flow in perfused pulmonary artery wedge segments in man.

Circulation: 24:1053:1961.

- 25. SWAN, H.J.C. Personal Cummunication, 1961.
- 24. Miller, W.S. In "The lung". Springfield, Illinois, Thomas, 1947.
- 25. Standardisation of definitions and symbols in respiratory physiology.

Fed. Proc. 9:602:1950.

26. NELLES, H.K., HAYNES, P.V., DEXTER, L., KINNEY, P.D.

Pulmonary capillary pressure in animals estimated by venous
and arterial catheterisation.

Amer. J. Physic1. 155:98:1948.

27. HELLEIS, H.K., HAYNES, P.W., DERTER, L. Pulmonary 'capillary' pressure in man.

J. appl. Physicl. 2:24:1949.

28. ANKENT, J.L. Interrelations of pulmonary arterial.

'capillary' and left atrial pressures under experimental conditions.

Amer. J. Physicl. 169:40:1952.

29. WEIDNER, M.G.Jnr., LIGHT, R.A. Role of the autonomic nervous system in the control of the pulmonary vascular bed.

III. Further studies in experimental pulmonary embolism.

Ann. Surg. 147:895:1958.

Jo. WERKO, L., VARNAUSKAS, M., BILLASCH, H., THOMASSON, B.

Influence of the pulmonary external pressure on the

pulmonary capillary venous pressure in man.

Circulat. Res. 1:340:1953.

- 31. HANSEN, A.T. Pressure measurement in the human organism.

  Copenhagn: Teknisk, Forlag. 1949.
- 32. WOOD, E.H., LEUSEN, I.R., WARNER, H.R., WRIGHT, J.L.
  Measurements of pressures in man by cardiac catheters.

  Circulat. Res. 2:294:1954.
- 33. MANIAN, R.L., MARSLAND, W.P., SMITH, C.R., SAPIRSTEIN, L.A.
  Fractional distribution of the right ventricular output in
  the lungs of dogs.

Circulat. Res. 10:763:1962.

34. BELL, A.L.L., HAYNES, W.F., SHIMOMURA, S., DALLAS, D.P.
Influence of catheter tip on pulmonary wedge pressures.

Circulat. Res. 20:215:1962.

#### CHAPTER 2.

# CHARACTERICS OF THE PERFUSED. WEDGED CATHERER PRESSURE.

Since perfusion of a wedged catheter was a new technique, a series of preliminary studies were carried out to determine the character of the pressure records obtained, to establish such factors as the reproducibility of results under control conditions and the stability of the preparation; and to find and eliminate sources of artefact.

Perhaps the most important prerequisite for the validity of the perfused wedge pressure records was correct wedging of the catheter. The measures taken to ensure this have been described in the previous chapter. It would be relevant to describe here three common sources of error which were encountered in this respect.

(1) It was found that the artery in which the cetheter tip was wedged could become kinked during certain phases of respiration. This was made evident by the appearance of recurrent extra positive waves in the recorded perfused wedge pressure. These denoted a phasic brief obstruction to perfusion and they usually occurred during expiration (figs. 8 and 9). (2) The catheter could wedge with its tip straddling a bifurcation or adjacent to the point of origin of a branch. In such circumstances the size

of the perfused asgment could alter as one or other, or both, of the branches were perfused. This was manifest in the records as an abrupt increase or decrease in perfusion pressure. (3) The third artefact was found to occur under conditions in which the volume of pulmonary blood flow was abruptly increased upstream in the artery within which the catheter was wedged. The consequent distension of the pulmonary arteries could allow disimpaction of the catheter tip, with the consequent reappearance on the recorded tracing of pulmonary arterial pressure waves (fig. 10).

The influence of the sirvey pressures on the pulmonary obvoulation is discussed in Chapter 14, but some general comments on the effects of respiration are appropriate here.

When the catheter tip was correctly wedged, the pressure recorded in it and the dominant waves (in an undamped record) were similar to and synchronous with those recorded through a catheter in left atrium. Superimposed on these high frequency waves, larger slower waves were recorded due to the phasic changes in the intra-thoracle and intra-vascular pressures which accompanied respiration. In closed-chest preparations, when the suimal was breathing spontaneously, inspiration was accompanied by an increase in negative pressure within the chest and a fall in the perfused wedge pressure (fig. 11a). In the open-chest animals, ventilation was maintained by intermittent positive pressure and inflation of the lungs was accompanied by a rise in perfused wedge pressure, with

the left heart at peak inflation (fig. 11b). Similar pressure awings in response to ventilation were seen in the static wedge pressures and left atrial pressures, but the damping effect of alveolar inflation was seen only in the former. Since the studies were concerned principally with mean pressures, most of the pressure tracings in subsequent experiments were damped so that the only phasic defloctions or waves recorded were those due to changes in already pressure. A sustained change in the mean siready pressure was associated with an altered resistance to perfusion and experiments to demonstrate this effect of siready pressure on the vascular resistance, as measured in the wedge segment, are discussed in Chapter 11.

The perfusate in the perfused wedge catheter proparation oncounters resistance to flow at three levels. (1) In the catheter itself; this is constant and depends on certain dritoria such as temperature and viscosity of the perfusate, the size of the catheter and the flow rate. (2) In the vessels of the wedge segment, arteries, capillaries and veins. (3) At the outflow from the wedge segment, i.e. the pressure in the left atrium.

For each flow rate used, the pressure due to the first factor was measured for each experiment and was found to reach constant, provided the temperature and viscosity of the perfusate were unaftered. The left strial pressure was measured. The

flow rate was known. Thus, the pressure gradient from catheter tip to left atrium could be calculated, and the resistance to flow derived.

In each experiment, when perfusion was commenced through the wedged outheter, the recorded pressure resched a level which remained constant for as long as perfusion was continued at the same rate. The choice of the correct parfusion rate was the subject of several of the preliminary experiments. The min was to produce a pressure gradient across the vessels of the wedge segment, of between 5 and 15 maing. It was thought that too low a rate of perfusion might allow apoutaneous notive closure of some vessels (1)(2), with consequent unpredictable changes in the capacity of the perfused segment and its vascular resistance. On. the other hand, rates of perfusion which were too high might damage the segment or at least so stretch the potentially vaso-active vessels as to diminish or provent their responses. considerations were studied first by plotting the net wedge pressure against flow, when the latter was increased then decreased in a stepwise fashion (fig. 12).

The pressure/flow relationship in the wedge segment during intermittent positive pressure ventilation and during spontaneous broathing are shown in fig. 15. Such curves obtained by other investigators have demonstrated some degree of qualitative variability (3). Nost have had in common a convexity towards

the pressure axis (4)(5)(6)(7)(8), while other workers have produced curves which are convex to the flow axis, both in animals (9) and in man (10)(11)(12)(15). It is clear that the relationship between pressure and flow in the pulmonary directation varies according to the circumstances under which it is studied and the duyos obtained when the pressure is measured in isolated perfused lungs during progressive increments of flow. are not comparable with those obtained in man during unliateral palmonary occlusion, for example. Further, the quality of the ourve will vary depending on the factor chosen to represent palmonary external pressure. This may be absolute pulmonary preserve, pulmonary preserve sinus left atrial preserve, or pulmonary pressure minus 'wedge' pressure. In the curves reproduced in fig. 12, the pressure axis represents perfusion pressure minus static wedge pressure, i.e. the pressure gradient. acrons that part of the vascular bed in which flow was known.

That a given flow would consistently evoke a constant pressure for a predictable length of time was fundamental to the value of the method. Many control runs showed that this was true. However, when a low flow was substituted for a high flow, or vice versa, or where perfusion was recommenced after several minutes of no flow, the consequent pressure did not plateau for several seconds (fig. 14). This suggests that during periods of reduced flow, the resistive vessels adapted by reducing their capacity

and on the resumption of a higher flow, some time elapsed before readjustment in tone stabilised, after which the tomes of the vessele remained constant.

An alternative explanation is that the change in presents represents a change in the number of vessels being parfused. Wearn has shown that not all the pulmonary vessels are necessarily being perfused at any given time (2), and new vessels may be opened up by increased perfusion rate. Our records would favour the former explanation, lies that the vessels exhibit some hystoresis in common with other vidoc-elastic systems.

In experiments where the wedge segment was perfused with an excessively high flow for quite short periods, a progressive increase in pressure was recorded during subsequent perfusion at 'physiological' flow rates. Microscopic examination of a wedge segment where this had occurred showed parivascular defens. This phenomenon of a climbing pressure in response to a constant indrall perfusion rate was also seen in experiments wherein the double resident and been subjected to a sudden suggest of presente (such as could result from careless loading of the porfusion pump)(fig. 15).

# The Perfused Wedged Catheter in the Cloned-Chest Frepanations:

In closed-chest animals the wolgsd on the ter was introduced in a conventional segmen from a systemic voin (usually the justiar). After several experiments had been done, it was found that the presence of an intra-cardiac loop of catheter introduced apecific

characteristics into the pressure records of the perfused wedged catheter and that these constituted a potential source of artefact under certain experimental conditions. Apart from their importance in the planning of this study, the observations made from the pressure records obtained from a trans-cardiac wedged catheter have important applications in clinical practice, and so we digress here to refer to them in some detail. First, the experiments which led to the discovery of the artefact are described.

A preparation using a trans-cardiac wedged catheter was used in experiments designed to assess the response of the pulmonary vascular resistance to a sudden increase in pulmonary blood flow and to a rapid increase or decrease in the circulating blood volume as a whole. An increase in pulmonary flow was induced in one lung by occluding abruptly the contra-lateral main pulmonary artery with an intra-luminal balloon. A wedge segment in the ipse-lateral lung was perfused at a constant rate and so could not share in the passive dilatation which one believed would occur in the rest of this lung when its arterial inflow was approximately doubled. Any change in the perfused wedge pressure would therefore represent an active change in vessel calibre. The records from a representative experiment are shown in fig. 16. From these tracings it can be seen that immediately the balloon in the left main pulmonary artery was inflated, an abrupt drop in

pressure occurred in the perfused wedged catheter in the right lung. Untlateral occlusion of a main pulmonary artery apparently also lowered the static wedge pressure (fig. 17). This was taken into account in calculating the change in pressure gradient across the wedge segment. Apparently, a marked fall in resistance occurred - as calculated from the results of these experiments. This evidence would lead one to conclude that active reflex pulmonary vasodilatation occurred in response to an increase in pulmonary external inflow.

A second stimulus studied in the closed-chest experiments was the effect of a rapid increase or decrease of blood volume. The hypothesis which prompted this serios of experiments was that the pulmonary vascular bed in its capacity as one of the blood reservoirs of the body might dilate or constrict actively in adaptation to a rapid change in blood volume. It was hoped that this could be descripted by using the perfused wedge technique. The blood volume of the experimental animal was acutely depleted by allowing it to bleed through a feworal artery cannula into a reservoir. In each experiment, when this was done, the perfused wedge pressure showed a rapid rise. The control perfusion pressure in the wedged catheter was regained when the same volume of blood was reinfused (fig. 18). Further experiments were . carried out, in which the combined effects of changes in blood yolume and in the pulmonary arterial inflow were studied.

A summation effect of the two stimuli was seen (fig. 19). The loss of blood volume appeared to be accompanied by pulmonary vasconstriction; the increase in volume, induced by contrational pulmonary extery occlusion, with pulmonary vascdilatation.

These results, however, were at variance with other more direct observations. Thus the rapid infusion of 250 ml. of blood in the same preparations was usually associated with a rise in pulmonary artery pressure (fig. 20), and even assuming a 100 per cent increase in cardiac output, the fell in pulmonary resistance could not be of the order calculated from the perfused catheter experiments: Further, when the pressure in one main pulmonary artery was monitored while the other was occluded, an abrupt rise in pressure invariably occurred. In the experiment deploted in fig. 21. the milmonary vascular resistance before occlusion can be written as  $R_1 = \frac{12}{\text{Plow}}$  and during occlusion as R<sub>2</sub> = Flow x 2. This is an over-simplified statement, and the small fall in left strial pressure which accompanies occlusion of a pulmonary artery is not taken into account. It does show, however, an increase of resistance to the increased flow in the unoccluded lung, contrary to what the perfusion experiments showed.

The character of the pressure changes in the trans-cordiac perfused wedge experiments also gave rise to doubts. The pressure changes seemed to be too abrupt to be explained on a reflex basis.

For these reasons the preparation was re-examined for sources of externat. Movement of the catheter the in the wedged position was seen not to occur, but it was noticed that the amplitude of the dominant waves in the static wedge pressure records were increased if the loop of the catheter in the right ventuals was enlarged. This phenomenon became more pronounced when the wedged catheter was perfused (fig. 22).

It was then noted, by watching the cardino silhouette on fluoroscopy, that both the stimuli used in the foregoing experiments (i.e. alterations of blood volume and occlusion of a pulmonary artery), had a marked effect on the size of the right ventricle. This, when a pulmonary artery was abruptly occluded, the right ventricle could be seen to dilate and the amplitude of its movements between systole and disstole increased. the rapid withdrawal of blood was accompanied by a reduction in the size of the right ventricle. The rapid infusion of blood (whether by the venous or arterial route) was also followed by enlargement of the right ventricle. These changes in the capacity of the ventricular caylty were accompanied by a corresponding change in the radius of the intra-cardiac loop of catheter. The considerable pressure changes recorded in a conventionally wedged (unperfused) catheter during these manogures are shown in fig. 23. Further evidence pointing to the source of the artefact was gained as follows: A saline-filled catheter, whose tip was occluded

with plasticine, was introduced and advanced to a wedged position (confirmed by subsequent 'snap-back' of the tip on disimpaction). The butt end of this catheter was connected to a pressure transducer in the weight way, a pressure of about 10 km. was induced using a syringe through a side arm, then this side arm was closed. The pressure recorded in this blind ended eatheter could be raised or lowered by the stimuli used in the foregoing experiments.

It was therefore concluded that the changes in perfused wedge pressure observed in response to alterations in blood volume and occlusion of a pulmonary artery were due at least in part to changes in the size of the right ventricle.

Final confirmation of the source of the artefact was cained by repeating the experiments in open-chest proparations, in which the catheter was introduced via a pulmonary artery branch, and did not pursue an intracardize dourse. Under these circumstances the small changes in perfused wedge pressure followed those in the left atrium and the calculated vascular registance in the wedge segment was unaltered in response to these atimuli (fig. 24). Reviewing some of the phasic (undamped) prossure recordings obtained with a trans-cardiac perfused catheter, one believes also that the wave forms (other than respiratory fluctuations) are due largely to the sotion of the right ventricle on the catheter loop (fig. 25).

These experiments, then, failed in their object of demonstrating pulmonary vasometion in response to changes in pulmonary blood volume and flow. They did, however, never an important limitation in the perfused wedged catheter method, when this method employed a trans-cardiac catheter and when the stimuli applied were accompanied by alterations in the size of the right ventricle, or in its force of contraction.

The experiments also demonstrated that changes in right ventricular action could alter the conventional pulmonary artery wedge pressure, and this finding is of considerable relevance in clinical practice. It means that the pressure changes in a wedged catheter may not be due entirely to changes in the left atrial or pulmonary venous pressures, when the records are made during circumstances which alter cardiac action (such as exercise or the administration of vasc-active drugs).

In summary, the principal characteristic of the perfused vedge catheter, relevant to this study, was that perfusion at a constant flow rate evoked a constant prossure. Some hysteresis was noted when large changes in flow occurred. The pressures recorded through a datheter which pursued a trans-cardiac course were significantly modified by alterations in heart size and action. This observation applied to both perfused and unperfused wedged outheters. Because of this, an open-chest preparation, in which the perfused catheter did not traverse the heart, was used in most of the subsequent experiments.

#### References:

1. BURTON, A.C. On the physical equilibrium of small blood vessels.

and the contract of the contra

Amer. J. Physicl. 164:319:1951.

2. WEARN, J.T., ERNSTEND, A.C., DROMER, A.W., BARR, J.S.,
GERMAN, W.J., ZSCHIESCHE, L.J. The normal behaviour of
the pulmonary blood vessels with observations on the
intermittence of flow of blood in the arterioles and
capillaries.

Amer. J. Physiol. 109:236:1934:

3. ROIDA, H., BROWN, A.M., THORNE, J.L., LANGE, R.L., HECHT, H.H.
Pulmonary vascular response to acute hypoxia in normal
anaesthetised calves.

Amer. J. Physicl. 203:391:1962.

4. EDWARDS, W.S. Effects of lung inflation and epinephrine on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Amer. J. Physiol. 167:756:1951.

5. WILLIAMS, M.H. Relationship between pulmonary artery pressure and blood flow in the dog lung.

Amer. J. Physiol. 179:253:1954.

6. CARLTLL, S.D., DIKE, H.N., JONES, M. Some observations on pulmonary haemodynamics in the cat.

J. Physiol. 136:112:1957.

T. CILBERT, R.P., HINCHAW, L.B., KUIDA, H., VISSCHEM, M.B.

Effects of histonine, 5-hydroxytryptamine and opinephrine
on pulmonary haemodynamics, with particular reference to
arterial and venous segment resistance.

Amer. J. Physicl. 194:165:1958.

8. Tangan n.c. recommon st. marronmanner. A.T. negation, R. BORST, N.G., McGREGOR, M., WHITTENBERGER, J.L., DEROLUND, E. Influence of pulmonary arterial and left atrial pressures on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Chroulat. Res. 41393:1956.

- 9. DALY, I. de B. Intrinsio mechanisms of the lung. Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 45:2:1958.
- 10. SLOWIN, N.B., RAVIN, A., BALCHUM, O.J., DRESSLER, S.H.

  Effect of mild exercise in the supine position on the
  pulmonary apterlel pressure of 5 normal human subjects.

  J. clin. Invest. 33:1022:1954.
- 11. COURTAND, A., RILEY, R.L., HIERELSTEEN, A., AUSTRIAN, R. Fulmonary circulation and alveolar ventilation perfusion relationable after preumonactomy.

J. Thor. Surg. 19180:1950.

- 12. COURNAWD, A. Control of the pulmonary circulation in man-Circulation: Proceedings of the Harvey Tercentenary Congress. Ed. J. McMichael, Oxford. Blackwell, 1958.
- 13. BERGOFSKY, E.H., TURINO, G.M., FISHMAN, A.P. Cardio-

Medicine. 38:263:1959.

#### CHAPTER 3.

#### ANATOHY.

A review of the anatomy of the pulmonary vasculature was a necessary preliminary to this study. In particular, the size and character of the vessels perfused by a wedged catheter; the nerve supply of these vessels; and their connections with the bronchial circulation were relevant, and these aspects are described here.

According to the classifications of Brenner (1),

Edwards (2), and Bloom (3), the catheters used in this study

wedged at about the site of the transition from 'elastic' to

'muscular' pulmonary arteries. Fig. 26 shows photo-micrographs

of sections of lung, cut at points peripheral to the tip of a

wedged No. 7 catheter. Using Hyland's nomenclature for the

pulmonary arteries in the dog, the catheter wedges in a second

order artery, and the principal arteries perfused are third order

arteries (i.e. those with a lumen of about 1.0 mm.)(4)(5).

Injection-corrosion specimens showed that two or three arteries

with a lumen diameter of about 2 mm. run a relatively long

straight course in the lower lobes of the lung in the dog (6),

and the catheter was wedged in one of these arteries in most

experiments. The segment perfused by one of these vessels

(and hence the wedged catheter) was conical in shape. The base of the cone measured about 4 cm. and it was 5 cm. in height.
Our own dye injection and angiographic studies confirmed the findings of Bolt (7), that these are end arteries.

The miscular pulmonary arteries lie close to and branch with the bronchioles, respiratory bronchioles and alveolar ducts (2), so that it is not surprising to find that changes in airway pressures can influence the resistance to blood flow through these vessels.

Pulmonary arterioles and venules are very similar in They have a single elastic lamina, no muscular media and very little adventitis (1). There is, however, a miscle layer in some of the arterioles for a short segment at their point of origin from the muscular arterial stem (2). The small ventiles which drain the wedge segment are formed around the respiratory bronchicles. These join to form veins which then leave the airways and, at lobular vein size, become confluent with veins This anatomical fact is highly significant from adjacent segments. with regard to the downstream point of pressure reference in a wedged catheter, and this is considered in the next chapter. The medium sixed rulmonary veins contain a little smooth muscle, but still much less than arteries of corresponding size. The presence of functionally significant muscular 'aphinoters' at the pulmonary vein-left atrial junction has been described by several workers (8 - 10) and there is an increasing weight of evidence to

show that pulmonary venomotor activity does occur in certain circumstances (11 = 15). Certainly the left atrial musculature is prolonged along the walls of the large pulmonary veins for 1 or 2 cm., and the presence of baroreceptore has been described here (12). It is important to note, however, that the distribution and quantity of smooth muscle in the pulmonary vessels various markedly from species to species (16)(17). For instance, it is probable that the 'gnarly' constriction of the small pulmonary arteries which has been observed in rabbits after the administration of nor-advensione (18) is related to the fact that a relatively thick muscle layer is present in these vessels.

## The Bronchial Arteries:

In contrast to the small pulmonary arteries, the bronchial arteries are provided with a thick muscle coat and this suggests that they are capable of active changes in calibre. Whether or not they affect the hashodynamics of the pulmonary circulation under physiological and experimental conditions has been the subject of much controversy. The presence of significant broncho-pulmonary anastomoses would greatly lessen the value of the perfused wedged catheter technique, since these anastomoses could permit an extra (and unpredictable) inflow of blood into the wedge segment. For this reason, some of the observations made by others on the bronchial arteries and the nature of broncho-pulmonary anastomes are reviewed here.

The bronchial arteries arise from the aorta, from the concave aspect of the arch and upper descending aorta at about the level of the fifth thoracic vertebra. They run to the hilum of each lung, where they form a vascular ring round the main bronchus. From this vascular annulus, two distinct sets of branches arise (19). The 'visceral pleural' arteries are of little interest in the context of this study, they supply the pleura and send branches into the interlobular septa to supply the interstitial tissue of the alveoli. The 'true bronchial arteries' also arise from the annulus and usually two branches travel with, and divide with, each bronchus. These branches are joined like the arcades of the mesenteric arteries to form peribronchial and intra-mural networks along the bronchi (20).

The corresponding bronchial veins (21) arise on the walls of the respiratory bronchicles and run centrally on the bronchi to drain into the pulmonary veins, or directly into the left atrium. They communicate freely with the pulmonary veins en route. The pleuro-hilar veins drain into the asygos or hemi-asygos veins. There is free communication between those bronchial veins which drain into the pulmonary venous circulation and those which drain into the systemic veins.

# Broncho-pulmonary Anastomoses:

These are frequently found and are of considerable functional significance in certain diseases of the lungs and in

congenital heart disease (22). Controversy exists as to their significance in the normal lung, however. Verloop (23) described bronche-pulmonary anastomes in normal lungs in the form of short thick-walled muscular arteries ('spectarterien'). Herris and Heath also subscribe to the presence of such anastomes in normal human lungs (24). On the other hand, many workers in careful studies have failed to find evidence of such anastomeses (21, 25 - 29). The evidence to support the contention that the bronchial circulation can exert influence on the pulmonary circulation is hasodynamic and based largely on the work of Daly and his collaborators (30 - 32). It must be noted however that these workers derived their results from highly artificial preparations and their results have not been substantiated by other studies in the dog, in which bronchial flow was measured by

# Fulmonary Arteric-Venous Communications;

## Pulmonary Arterio-Venous Communications

Controversy also exists concerning the physiological importance of pulmonary arterio-venous shunts. Thus, Prinzmetal (36) has claimed that glass spheres, of between 100 and 180 micron in diameter, could reach the pulmonary veins when injected into the pulmonary artery in dogs, but in similar experiments also in anaesthetised dogs, carried out by Ring and his co-workers, only 6 per cent of micro-spheres of 8 u. in diameter traversed the pulmonary circuit (37). Other recent studies on

the subject which have been reviewed by Fishman (38) lead to the conclusion that pulmonary arterio-venous shunts are not of functional significance in the normal man and dog.

# The Nerve Supply to the Pulmonary Vessels: (32, 39 - 41)

We are again indebted to Daly for much detailed information concerning the innervation of the pulmonary vasmulature. The presence of both sympathetic and para-sympathetic nerve supply to the small pulmonary vessels (42), and of post-ganglionic sympathetic fibres to pulmonary arteriolos, capillaries (43) and veins (44), has been demonstrated, but such observations have not clarified the role of these nerves in the regulation of pulmonary blood flow (38)(42). That they are potentially active has been demonstrated. Daly and his co-workers have adduced evidence to show that stimulation of the upper thoracid sympathetic outflow is followed by pulmonary vasoconstriction in the dog (45 + 47), who were stimulation of the distal out end of the vagus seems to evoke a dilator response (42), and Simmons has shown that bileteral cervical vagotomy is associated with an increase in the pulmonary vascular restatance in dogs (48). Daly has emphasized an important function of the bronchiel circulation in maintaining the integrity of pulsonary vescular innervation and this observation must be borne in mind in interpreting results obtained from experiments employing isolated lung preparations. On the other hand, intectness of the nerve supply to the lung is

by no means a pre-requisite for pulmonary vaschotion - which can still occur quite dramatically in deservated lungs, both in spinuls and in man (49).

In summary, the distribution of smooth muscle and autonomic nerves in the pulmonary vasculature would indicate that the vessels which are capable of altering their calibre are the large and small pulmonary arteries and veins and possibly the veno-atrial junctional area. The pulmonary arterioles in man and in the dog are thin-walled, non-ausoular structures, compared with corresponding vessels in the systemic circulation. (In the rabbit and cow, these pre-capillary vessels are suscular).

The presence of extra-vascular anoth muscle has been demonstrated by histological techniques, both in the trachec-bronchial tree and throughout the lung (50)(51). There is no evidence, however, that this reticulum plays any active part in influencing vasculoter activity (38).

#### References

1. BREWER, O: Pathology of the vessels of the pulmonary circulation.

Arch: intern: Med: 55:211,457,724,976,1189:1935.

2. EDWARDS, J.B. Functional pathology of the pulmonary vascular tree in congenital cardiac disease.

Circulation 15:164:1957.

- 3. BLOXI, W., FAWCERN, D.W. Textbook of histology.

  8th edit. p.271-279. Philadelphia, Saunders, 1962.
- 4. HILAND, J.W., SECTH, G.T., McGUIRE, L.B., HARRISON, D.C.,
  HAINES, F.W., DEXTER, L. Effect of selective embolisation
  of various sized pulmonary arteries in dogs.

Amer. J. Physiol. 204:619:1963.

5. HEATH, D., EDTARDE, J.E. The pathology of hypertensive pulmonary vascular disease.

Circulation 18:533:1958.

- 6. SWAN, H.J.C. Personal communication 1961.
- 7. BOLT, W., RINK, H. The terminal pulmonary blood vessels.
  in normal and pathologic anglograms.

Fortschr. Rontgenstr. 93:21:1960.

8. BURCH, G.D., NOIMEY, R.B. Functional aratomy and throttle valve' action of the pulmonary value.

Amer. Heart J. 47:58:1954.

9. MIAKIN, M., SPERN, S., NATHAN, H. Site of action of appertonic saline in the pulmonary circulation.

Circulat. Res. 9:327:1961.

10. BOUATER, A. van, TOSHETT, R. Experimental pulmonary hypertension.

Brit. Meart J. 25:771:1963.

11. AVIADO, D.M. Jar., CERISTII, A., ALANIS, J., DULLE, P.H.,
SCHEEDE, C.F. Effects of moris on pressure, resistance
and blood (P<sup>32</sup>) volume of pulmonary vessels.

Amor. J. Physiol. 169:460:1952.

- 12. HETMANS, C., WHIL, D. Reflexogento creas of the cardiovascular system. p.220. Boston. Little Brown & Co. 1958.
- 13. RUDOLPH, A.M., GOOTMAN, N.L., GOLINKO, R.J., SCARPELLI, E.M.

  Observations on a sphingter mechanism at the pulmonary venous

   left atrial jungtion.

Circulation 24:1027:1961.

14. FRED, H.L., SCHMITT, A.M., DATES, T., HECHT, H.H.
Acute pulmonary orders of altitude.

Circulation 25:929:1962.

- 19. NUDOLPH, A.M. Fulmonary venumeter activity.

  Med. Thorac. 19:376:1962.
- Observations on the circulation of domestic cattle.

Ctroulate Ros. 8:4:1960.

17. HECHT, H.H., LANGE, R.L., CARNES, W.H., KUIDA, H., BIAKE, J.T.

Brisket disease, I. Coneral aspects of pulmonary

hypertensive disease in cattle.

Trans. Ass. Amer. Phys. 72:157:1959.

18. PATEL, D.J., MIRTON, A.C. Active constriction of small pulmonary arteries in rabbit.

Circulat. Ros. 5:621:1957.

19. CUDKOWICZ, L., ARMSTRONG, J.B. Observations on the normal anatomy of the bronchial arteries.

Thorax 6:343:1951:

20. LIEBOW, A.A., HALES, M.R., LINDSKOG, G.E. Enlargement of the bronchial arteries and their enastomosis with pulmonary arteries in bronchiectasis.

Amer. J. Path. 25:211:1949.

21. MARCHAND, P., GILROY, J.C., WILSON, V.H. An anatomical study of the bronchial vascular system and its variations in disease.

Thorax 5:207:1950.

22. LIEBOW, A.A., HADES, M.R., BLOOMER, W.E. Relation of the bronchial to the pulmonary vascular tree. In "Pulmonary Circulation" p.79. Ed. Adams, W.R., and Veith, I. New York. Grune & Stratton, 1959.

23. VERLOOP, M.C. Arterice bronchiales and their anastomoses with the arteria pulmonalis in the human lung. A micro-anatomical study.

#### Acta Anat. 5:171:1948.

- 24. HARRIS, P., HEATH, D. "The Human Pulmonary Circulation", p.257. Edinburgh. E & S. Livingstone, 1962.
- 25. COCKETT, F.B., VASS, C.C.N. Colleteral directation to the lungs.

Brit. J. Surg. 38:97:1950.

- 26. MILLER, W.S. In "The Lung", 2nd ed. p.87.
  Springfield, Illinois. Thomas, 1947.
- 27. TURNER-WARWICK, N. Bronchial artery patterns in lung and heart disease. Ph.D. Thesis. Univ. of Lond. 1961.

  (Cited by Harris and Heath, "The Human Pulmonary Circulation", p.257. Edinburgh. E. & S. Livingstone. 1962.)
- 28. BERRY, J.L., BRAILSFORD, J.F., DALY, I. de B. Bronchtal vascular system in the dog.

Proc. roy. Soc. B. 109:214:1931.

29. IMEBOW, A.A., HALES, M.R., BLOOMER, W.E., HARRISON, W.,
LINDEKOG, G.E. Studies on the lung after ligation of the
pulmonary artery. II. Anatomical changes.

Amer. J. Path. 26:177:1950.

30. DERRY, J.L., DALY, I. de B. Relation between the pulmonary and bronchial vascular systems.

Proc. Roy. Soc. B. 109:319:1931.

31. DALY, I. de B. Physiology of the bronchial vascular system.

Harvey lectures. 31:235:1936.

(Cited by Fishman, A.P. Physiol. Rev. 41:214:1961.)

32. DALY, I. de B. Intrinsic mechanisms of the lung.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 43:2:1958.

33. BRUNDR, H.D., SCHMIDT, C.F. Blood flow in the bronchial arteries of the anaesthetised dog.

Amer. J. Physicl. 148:648:1947.

34. SALESBURY, P.P., WELL, P., STATE, D. Pactors influencing colleteral blood flow to the dog's lung.

Circulat, Res. 5:305:1957.

35. STATE, D., SALKSBURY, P.T., WELL, P. Physiologic and pharmacologic studies of collateral pulmonary flow.

J. Thoracic Surg. 34:599:1957.

- 36. PRINZHETAL, M., ORNITZ, E.M., SIEKIN, B., BERGMAN, M.C.

  Arteric-venous anastomoses in liver, spleen and lungs.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 152:48:1948.
- 37. RING, G.G., BIUM, A.S., KURDATOV, T., MOSS, W.G., SMITH, W. Size of microspheres passing through the pulmonary circuit in the dog.

Amer. J. Physicl. 200:1191:1961.

38. PISHMAN, A.P. Respiratory gases in the regulation of the pulmonary circulation.

Physici. Rev. 41:214:1961.

- 39. MITCHELL, G.A.G. Cardlevascular Innervation.
  Edinburgh. Livingstone, 1956.
- 40. AVIARO, D.M. Pharmacology of the pulmonary circulation.

  Pharmacol. Rev. 12:159:1960.
- pulmonary circulation. In "Problems of Pulmonary Circulation".

  Ciba Foundation Study Group, No. 8. London, Churchill, 1961.
- 42. DALY, I. de B., HEBB, C.O. Fulmonary vacomotor fibres in the cervical vago-sympathetic nerve of the dog.

Quart. J. exper. physicl. 37:19:1952.

- 43. LARSELL, O., BOW, R.S. The innervation of the human lung.

  Amer. J. anat. 52:125:1933.
- Action of hypoxia on the pulmonary vasculature.

Circulat. Res. 6:10:1958.

45. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.W. Note on a method for the demonstration of pulmonary vesometer fibres.

Quart. J. exp. Physicl. 34:151:1948.

46. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.N., HEBB, C.O., WEATHERALL, J.

Pulmonary vascmotor fibres in the sympathetic chain and its
associated ganglia in the dog.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 34:285:1948.

17. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.M., LINZELL, J.L., WEATHERALL, J. Pulmonary vasomotor nerve activity.

Casart. J. exp. Physicl. 37:149:1952.

48. SIMMONS, D.H., HEMINGWAY, A. Pulmonary circulation following pneumothorax and vagotomy in dogs.

Circulat. Res. 7:93:1959.

49. FRITTS, H.W., HANRES, P., CLAUSS, R.H., ODELL, J.E.,
COURNAND, A. The effect of acetylcholine on the pulmonary
circulation under normal and hypoxic conditions.

J. clin. Invest. 3719911958.

50. MACKLIN, C.O. Functional aspects of bronchial muscle and elastic tissue.

Arch. Surg. 19:1212:1929.

51. LIEBOW, A.A., LORING, W.E., FELTON, W.E. Musculature of the lungs in chronic pulmonary disease.

Amer. J. path. 29:885:1953.

#### CHAPTER 4.

# THE RELATIONSHIP BEATTOON THE PULMONARY ARTERY WEDGE PRESSURE AND THE LEFT ATRIAL PRESSURE.

In 1948 Hellems and his co-workers postulated that the pressure measured in a catheter which had been wedged in a peripheral pulmonary artery represented accurately the pressure in the left atrium (1)(2). Since then, the pulmonary artery wedge pressure has been used extensively in place of the left atrial pressure as one of the factors used to calculate pulmonary vascular resistance. Many published works have added corroborative evidence to Hellens original work (3 - 7). the last ten years, however, conflicting reports have appeared from time to time concerning the relationship between the two pressures (8 - 11). Besides pointing out the technical difficulties inherent in obtaining a valid 'wedge' pressure (8)(12), reports have differed concerning the pattern of the pressure differential between the wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure, and the mechanisms which might account for it. Murphy (13) concluded that the left atrial pressure was often higher than the wedge pressure, while on the other hand, Luchsinger as the result of a carefully controlled study in man contended that the pulmonary artery wedge pressure was consistently 35 per cent higher than

the left atrial pressure (14). Other workers have noted a positive gradient from the pulmonary artery wedge pressure to the left atrial pressure and have interpreted it as evidence of active venomotion (15 - 17). Certainly the pulmonary veins are embraced by a layer of smooth muscle at their junction with the left atrium (18) and presumably are capable of vasomotion.

In the course of the present study, simultaneous records of the pulmonary artery wedge pressure (static wedge pressure) and the left atrial pressure were taken under many different circumstances, and it became clear early in the study that they were usually not identical and further that their relationship was not constant under changing circulatory conditions.

Accordingly, experiments were planned to explore specifically the relationship between the two pressures, and records available from other experiments in this study were reviewed with these factors in mind.

In any comparison of experimental results, careful attention must be paid to the standards of reference used. This principle is particularly important when small pressure differentials such as that between the static wedge and the left atrium are being considered. In Bernstein's study, for instance, the zero point of reference for the wedge pressure was 5 cm. dorsal to the angle of Louis, but was 10 cm. dorsal to this point for the left atrial pressure records (8).

## Material and Methods:

The open-chest preparation was used in these experiments and the catheter was introduced in a manner which did not interfere with the local innervation. A second catheter was introduced into the left atrium through a small pulmonary vein. In some animals a third catheter was advanced through the left atrium until its tip lay free within a large pulmonary vein, 3 to 4 cm. from the veno-atrial junction. Pressures were measured through these catheters. Except where stated, the pressure transducers were held at the same level and zero reference was atmospheric pressure. A femoral artery and vein were also cannulated and connected to a reservoir in such a way that blood could be withdrawn or re-infused. In some animals provision was also made to occlude abruptly one main pulmonary artery with a balloon catheter.

In addition, some relevant data from experiments done on closed-chest animals were used, with particular reference to the effects of right ventricular action on the intra-cardiac loop of catheter.

Using the foregoing preparations, the relationship between the static wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure was studied under four experimental conditions:-

- (1) During a rapid intra-venous infusion of blood.
- (2) During withdrawal of blood from the femoral artery.

- (3) During occlusion of the contra-lateral main pulmonary artery.
- (4) During acute elevation of the mean left atrial pressure.

(This was induced by causing mitral incompetence.)

In order to minimise any response specifically related to the infusion of 6 per cent Dextran, an exchange transfusion was carried out 50 to 60 minutes before the definitive experiments, 200 ml, of Dextran (6 per cent in 5 per cent Dextrose-water) were infused while an equal volume of blood was removed into a heparinised container.

In a further series of experiments, the relationship between the pressure in a pulmonary vein and that in the left atrium was studied, while the same stimuli were applied.

# Results

In all the preparations used, as long as resting or control conditions prevailed, the relationship between the left atrial pressure and the static wedge pressure remained constant. The latter was the same as, or higher than, the former. The static wedge pressure was never lower than the left atrial pressure. In 65 preparations, in which repeated records of the two pressures were taken, under resting conditions, the static wedge pressure was the same as the left atrial pressure in 11, and was higher in 54. The difference in pressure ranged from 0 to 5 mails, but was

Table 1.

Dog No.	Control.			Aome	arther Influeion			
	St.W.P.	L.A.P.	ΔP	THIOSED	St.W.P.	L.A.P.	ΔP.	
1	4*0	1.00	3*0	100 ml. in 1 min.	7.0	2.0	5.0	
1	4.5	1.0	3.5	t\$	7.0	2.0	5.0	
1	4.0	1.0	3.0	C#	7.0	2.5	4.5	
2	4.0	2.0	2.0	150 ml. in 1 min.	11.0	7+0	5.0	
2	5*0	5•0	3.0	100 ml. in 40 secs.	9.0	4.0	5.0	
33	5.0	1+0	4.0	50 ml. in 40 eace.	9.0	2.5	6,5	
5	5∗5	2.0	3.5	100 ml. in 40 secs.	10.0	4.0	6*0	
3	4.0	1.0	3.0	13	12.0	4.0	8.0	
3	3.5	1.0	2,5	100 ml. in 1 min.	10.0	3,0	7.0	
3	Ł,≠O	2.0	2.0		11.0	4.0	7.0	

The results of experiments to show the effect of a rapid intravenous infusion (of autogenous blood) on the relationship between the static wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure. constant for each animal under resting conditions.

Table 1 (opposite). When a volume of autogenous blood was infused rapidly, both the static wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure were increased, but the rise in the former was always greator. The pressure differential between the static wedge pressure and left atrial pressure increased during the infusion and remained high during the period of stabilisation which followed. Fig. 27 shows the pattern of change which was common to each of these experiments. After 3 to 5 minutes both pressures returned to control levels. The mean airway pressure was 5.5 mm. Ng. (the significance of this factor is discussed later).

The results of experiments in which blood was withdrawn rapidly are shown in Table 2. In response to this stimulus, both the static wedge and the left strial pressures fell. In each experiment, however, the fall in the left strial pressure exceeded the fall in the static wedge pressure. During the ensuing 3 or 4 minutes, while the left strial pressure returned to near control levels, the static wedge pressure remained reduced, so that the net change when the circulation had stabilised was a reduction in the pressure differential from static wedge to left atrium.

In each of these preparations (after the withdrawal of blood), when blood flow to the lung in which the wedge catheter

RECOVERY (5 mins.)	I. 1. 2. A. 7.	5.0 1.0	4.5 2.0	0.4	6.0	3.0	\$ 500 miles
RECORER	S. P. T.	6.0	6	0	0.7	0**	K)
	* C V	0.4	c) -1	<b>0</b>	Q.	ių iči	0**
NUMB.	LA P	7	0	er er	0.8 8	٥	0
	A. D. S.	Š.	0 10	的 (0)	୍କ ହ	Ŋ	0.4
,	Д.P.	Q*0	oi oi	ė, iv	0	0,8	in of
HTEOT.	E.A.E.	<b>ු</b> . ග්	Ö	ភ្ជ	Q part	ූ . න්	in.
(CO)	34. B. P.	0.	15%	<b>0.</b>	တ္	S.	70 ©
නි ල	일	-4	<b>-</b> +	in	<b>៥</b> %	W	ţņ

The results of experiments to shor the effect of sithfransl of blood from the systemic circulation on the rolationship between the static medge pressure and the left atrial pressure. The sirmsy procesure was 6 mm. Hg. (mosn) in these experiments.

#### lable 3.

Hoer Hoer		prostr Omeni	3)	Colora-laveral, pureautait abueliy coolaboloi			
ilo, -	54.51.64	i delle	Δ₽.	50.8.7.	1.1111	Δ2,	
4	6.5	4.5	2.0	0.0	5.0	3.0	
5	7.5	6.5	1.0	0.5	O.O	2.9	
2	4.0	J.0	1,0	9.0	3.0	2.0	
	4.5	3.0	1.5	6,0	3.0	3.0	

The results of experiments to show the effect of increasing fulconary blood flow (by acclusion of the contra-lateral pulconary ertany) on the static sedde/left static processes gradient, in animals which bud been bled of 150 to 200 ml. The mean alivery precesses was 6 mails, in these experiments. The results shown are the means of three experiments in each culcul.

Table 4.

Dog.	e ja November 1980 – January 1980 – January 1980 1980 – January 1980	onneri.	کنیون چور کند در در در میان کند در در	ikybal knoorpophior			
No.	Stever -	Lielas de	Δ.	Staver	LAND	Δ 2.	
7	12.0	9*5	2•5	16.0	14.0	2.0	
7	13.0	.11.0	2.0	16.0	14.0	2.0	
8	5.0	3.0	\$ <b>•</b> 0	7.0	540	2,0	
9	0.0	7.0	1.0	10.0	9.0	1.0	
9	7.5	6.0	1,5	11,0	9.5	1.5	
10	7.0	5.0	2.0	9.0	7.0	2.0	

The results of experiments to show the effect of douts mitral incompotence on the relationship between the static medge pressure and the left stript pressure. The mean nirray pressure in these experiments was 5 marks.

Table 5.

Vos	·	CONTROL	·····································	AFTER INFUSION (250 ml.)			
- OVE	P.voin	L.A.P.	ΔP.	Pavein	Lead Pa	<b>∆</b> ₽•	
*1	2.5	2,0	0,5	5.0	2.5	2.5	
12	3.0	1 a O	2.0	9*5	145	J <sub>2</sub> ♥ O ·	
13	5.0	340	2.0	6.0	<b>3</b> •0	3.0	
17:	3.0	1.5	1.5	6.0	2,5	3.5	
14	3.5	1.5	2.0	€,0	<b>%</b> 0	3.0	
15	7.0	450	3.0	9+0	5.5	3+5	

The results of experiments to show the consequences of a rapid infusion of extogenous blood on the pressures in a pulmonery vein and in the left atrium.

Pable 6.

Dog No.		MINO	m Marity or a regular balls of the second second second	OCCUPATION OF OPPOSITE			
21 Q #	P-vein	L.A.P.	ΔP.	P.vein	J.A.P.	$\Delta p_*$	
77	3.0	2.5	0.5	5 <b>•</b> 0	1.5	3.5	
12	3.0	1.0	240	9.5	140	435	
13	5.0	3.5	1.9	6.5	2,5	440	
14	3+5	1.5	5*0	5.5	1%Ô	4+5	
14	ipo()	5.0	\$•0	6.0	1.0	5.0	
15	7.5	5.0	2,5	8.5	3.5	5 <b>*</b> 0	

The results of experiments to show the effect of increasing pulmonary blood flow (by occlusion of the contin-lateral pulmonary artery) on the pressures in a pulmonary vein and in the left atrium.

lay was increased (by occluding the contra-lateral pulmonary artery), the wedge/left atrial gradient was increased to the control level or greater (Table 3).

The results of experiments to show the relationship between static wedge pressure and left strial pressure, when the latter was relied in scute mitral incompetence, are shown in Table 4. The valve was rendered incompetent by distorting the anterior cusp with a probe which was introduced through the left strium. In our preparation it was possible to raise the left strial pressure by about 35 per cent in this way. In each experiment the static wedge pressure rose by a corresponding amount, so that the pressure differential from static wedge pressure to left strium remained constant.

Comparison of the pressure measured directly in a small pulmonary vein with the left atrial pressure during rapid infusions also yielded interesting results. They are shown in Table 5.

Under control conditions there was a small pressure gradient from the small pulmonary veins to the left atrium. When 100 or 200 ml. of blood were infused rapidly, this gradient was increased in each case. A similar response was seen in those experiments in which pulmonary blood flow was abruptly increased to the lung in which the pulmonary venous pressure was being monitored.

Occlusion of one pulmonary artery caused a small fall in left atrial pressure and a rise in pulmonary venous pressure in the

1200

opposite lung, with a net increase in the pulmonary vein/ left atrial pressure gradient (Table 6).

Proper placing of the canculat was difficult in some of these preparations, and some experiments were discontinued for technical reasons. No other pattern of response was seen, however, and the results of all the experiments which were without obvious artefact have been included.

#### Discussion and Review:

These experiments show: (1) that the mean static wedge pressure is normally higher than the mean left atrial pressure and that the pressure differential remains constant under control conditions; (2) the pressure measured in a pulmonary vein 2 to 4 cm. from the veno-atrial junction is also higher than the left atrial pressure; (3) acute elevation of the left atrial pressure is accompanied by an increase in the static wedge pressure of the same magnitude; (4) the pressure differential between the static wedge and the left atrium is increased by the rapid infusion of blood into a systemic vein and by occlusion of the contra-lateral main pulmonary artery; (5) the pressure differential between a pulmonary vein and the left atrium is increased by the same procedures.

These results call for a re-consideration of what is being measured by the wedged pulmonary artery catheter. This pressure has been regarded as a damped replice of the left atrial pressure.

It has been accepted that a segment of the pulmonary vascular bed comprising arteries, arterioles, capillaries, venules, veins between the catheter tip and the left atrium, acts as an
extension of the catheter to the latter chamber, so that when the
catheter is impacted, flow through the wedge segment ceases and
there is a static column of fluid from the pressure transducer to
the left atrium. The vessels in the wedge segment are subject to
transmural pressures, transmitted from the sirways, and may also
undergo intrinsic changes in calibre, but these factors should not
influence the mean pressure while there is no flow. External
compression, or vasconstriction of the vessels, would only expel
some blood into the left atrium and reduce the volume contained in
the wedge, it would not alter the 'wedge pressure'.

How then can one explain the pressure gradient from the wedged catheter to the loft atrium? The writer believes that one must introduce blood flow at some point in the wedge segment, and that the concept of a static column of fluid from catheter to left atrium is untenable. If fig. 28A is regarded as representative of the tip of a wedged catheter and the vascular bed which it subtends, then blood would flow from the region of higher pressure. Unless this blood was being replaced continuously, the pressure gradient would gradually diminish. In our experiments where the vascular bed of the wedge segment was delineated with dye or radio-opaque medium, we found no evidence to suggest that blood flowed in from

udjacent segments, and this is in keeping with the angiographic studies of others (19). In common with Bonald (20), however, we did observe wash-out of the dye from the veins. 2 or 3 cm. from where they joined the left atrium. At this point the veins draining several contiguous segments are confluent, and at this point blood flow does occur in the wedge segment. No flow occurs between this point and the catheter tip upstream, so that a truer representation of the vascular bed in the wedge segment is that shown in fig. 28B. This hypothesis suggests that the pressure gradient is due to the resistance to flow in the juxta-atrial pulmonary veins. Support is given to this concept by the fact that the gradient increased in conditions of increased pulmonary blood flow (whether due to rapid intravenous infusion or to occlusion of the contra-lateral pulmonary artery). Thus, in the pulmonary wadge segment as in any other haemodynamic system, the existence of a pressure gradient other than that due to gravity, implies the presence of flow through a resistive area. Since flow in the wedge segment occurs only in the juxta-atrial veins, this must be the site of resistance.

The contribution of the pulmonary veins to the total pulmonary vascular resistance has been the subject of several studies (16)(17)(21 - 26). In 1949, Haddy observed that the pulmonary venous pressure, measured 2 cm. from the left atrium, increased with the cardiac index (27). Aviado also found a rise

in pulmonary venous pressure when pulmonary blood flow was increased (21), and the seme group amplified this study by measuring the pressure-flow velationship in both the intrapulmonary and extra-pulmonany portions of the pulmonary vains. and showed that the latter contributed a significant proportion of the total registance to flow (28). Mudolph, in experiments similar to those reported here, also showed that the milmonary vein / left atrial pressure gradient could be increased by odclusion of the opposite palmonary artery, and by certain drugs (adversline, serotonia)(25). He attributed the increase in gradient to venous constriction. In the light of our experiments and those of Haddy and Avlado, however, Radolph's results could have been due to the increase in pulmonary flow. We did not see a change in the static wedge / left strial relationship during the action of adrenaline and serotonin. (See chapter on Drugs.) The doses of these drugs used in our . experiments were intended to have a local action only, and did not affect cardiac output in most preparations. It would be in keeping with our findings to suggest that larger doses of the drugs influenced the pressure differential by altering pulmonary blood flow.

Feeley (26) found that the pressure gradient between the small pulmonary veins and the left atrium in dogs averaged 3.6 mm., while the total gradient from pulmonary artery to left atrium

was 10.9 mm. (average), under resting conditions, that is the veins provided at least one third of the restatance to flow in the pulmonary vascular bed. Kuremoto and Rodbard ettributed an even greater portion of the total registence to the veins in some of their experiments (23).

The results from experiments in which pressure is measured in small pulmonary veins must be interpreted with certain reservations. It was our experience that the correct positioning of a fine pulmonary venous catheter was technically difficult. It was found frequently that the catheter would partially wedge, and then measure comething approaching the pulmonary arterial pressure. It also seems probable that the presence of a catheter, no matter how fine, in a pulmonary vein will constitute an obstruction to flow and cause a spurious clevation of the measured pulmonary venous pressure. However, due regard to this potential source of artefact was made in the present study, and one believes that the conclusions reached are valid.

There is good evidence then that the pulmonary veins contribute significantly to pulmonary vascular resistance, and there is in addition some experimental evidence to suggest that they are capable of active vascmotion.

Under resting conditions in animals and man, the mean pressure measured in a wedged catheter is higher than the mean left atrial pressure. The finding that the pressure

difficultial is increased when the pulsonary flow increases and may be influenced by certain druge - is of considerable
relevance in clinical practice. Unfortunately, confirmation
of these findings in man will be technically difficult and the
potential artefacts added by the action of the right ventricle
on a truns-cardiac catheter (Chapter 2) will make the records
difficult to interpret.

The foregoing discussion has been concerned with the relationship between the left atrial pressure, pulmonary venous pressure and the static wedge pressure. The effect of changes in the former factors on the perfused wedge pressure merits separate consideration.

An incidental finding in the experiments reported above, and those in Chapter 7, was that a reduction in the perfused wedge pressure occurred when the left strial pressure was elevated. This is in keeping with observations in isolated perfused cat lungs (29) and in dog lungs in situ (30)(31), which showed that an increase in left strial pressure could distand the vessels in the lung and lead to a fall in resistance. The hydraulics of this phenomenon have been demonstrated very clearly by Rodbard (32).

We would conclude that four pressures pertaining to the perfused wedge segment can be measured: (1) the perfused wedge pressure, (3) the pulmonary

venous pressure, and (4) the left atrial pressure. Under control conditions, with perfusion of the segment at a constant rate, these pressures maintain a constant relation to each other with a decrement in pressure from the first to the fourth. This relationship can be altered, however, by changes in blood volume, pulmonary flow, left atrial pressure and airway pressure.

#### Referencest

HELLEMS, H.K., HAYNES, F.W., DEXTER, L., KINNEY, T.D.

Pulmonary capillary pressure in animals estimated by venous
and arterial catheterisation.

Amer. J. Physiol. 155:98:1948.

2. HELLEYS, H.K., HATNES, P.W., DEXTER, L. Polmonary "capillary" pressure in man.

J. appl. Physiol. 2:24:1949.

3. WERRO, D., VARNAUSKAS, E., MLTASCH, H., LAGERIOFF, H., SENNING, A., THOMASSON, B. Further evidence that the pulmonary capillary venous pressure pulse in man reflects cyclic pressure changes in the left atrium.

Circulat. Res. 1+33741953.

4. CONNOLLY, D.C., KIRKLIN, J.W., WOOD, E.H. Relationship between pulmonary artery wedge and left atrial pressure in man.

Circulat. Res. 2:434:1954.

5. AMES, W.H., THEILEN, E.O., EMRENHAPT, J.L., CULBERTSON, J.W.
Study of the left atrial pressure waves in relation to
pulmonary "capillary" pressure waves in patients with
mitral stendsis.

J. clin. Invest. 31:614:1952.

- 6. EPPS, R.G., ADLER, R.J. Left atrial and pulmonary capillary venous pressures in mitral stenosis.

  Bult. Heart J. 15:298:1953.
  - 7. WILSON, R.H., HOSETH, W., DEMPSET, M. Interrelations of pulmonary arterial and venous wedge pressures.

Circulat. Res. 3:3:1959.

8. BERNSTEIN, W.H., FIERER, E.H., LASZLO, M.H., SAMET, P.,
LETVAK, R.S. Interpretation of pulmonary artery wedge
(pulmonary capillary) pressures.

Brit. Heart J. 22:37:1960.

9. WHITEHORN, W.V., BEAN, J.W. Cardiac changes induced by oxygen at high pressures, carbon dioxide and low oxygen as manifest by the E.C.G.

Amer. J. Physiol. 168:528:1952.

10. BURTON, A.C. Peripheral circulation.

Ann. Rev. Physicl. 15:213:1953.

HADDY, P.J., ALDEN, J.P., FERRIN, A.L., HARNON, D.W.,
ADAMS, W.L., MARONOFSKY, I.D. An evaluation of wedge
pressures in dogs under conditions of normal and elevated
pulmonary vascular pressures.

Circulat, Res. 1:157:1953.

12. ANKENET, J.L. Interrelations of pulmonary arterial, "capillary", and left atrial pressures under experimental conditions.

Amer. J. Physiol. 169:40:1952.

13. MURPHY, J.P. Inaccuracy of wedge pressure as an index of pulmontary capillary pressure.

Circulation 47:199:1958. ..

14. LUCHSTHEER, P.C., BETPP, H.W., PATEL, D.J. Relationship of pulmonary artery-wedge pressure to left atrial pressure in man.

Circulat. Res. 11131511962.

15. PIVERA-ESTRADA, C., SALTIMAN, P.W., SENGUR, D., KATZ, L.N. Action of hypoxia on the pulmonary vasculature.

Circulat. Res. 6:10:1958.

16. BLIAKIM, M., ROSEMBERG, S.Z., BRAUN, E. Mifect of hypertonic saline on the pulmonary and systemic pressures.

Circulat. Res. 6:357:1958.

TATE, D., SALTEMAN, P.W., RIVERA-ESTRADA, C., PICK, R.,

KATE, L.W. Haemodynamic alterations following miliary

pulmonary embolism in relation to pathogenesis of consequent

diffuse cedema.

Amer. J. Physicl. 191:437:1957.

18. SURCE, G.E., ROMNEY, R.D. Punctional anatomy and "throttle valve" action of the pulmonary veins.

Amer. Heart J. 47:58:1954.

19. BOLT, W., RINK, H. The terminal pulmonary blood vessels in normal and pathologic anglograms.

Fortschr. Rongenstr. 93:21:1960. (Cited, in abstract, in Circulation 24:1431:1961.)

- 20. DOWALD, X.W. In, Problems of Pulmonary Circulation, p.28.
  Ciba Foundation Study Group, Wo. 8. London. Churchill, 1961.
- 21. AVIARO, DiM. Pulmonary vanular responses to anoxia, 5hydroxytryptasine and histamine.

Amer: J. Physicl. 198:1032:1960.

22. ACCOTONI, E., PIIPER, J. Capillary pressure and distribution of vascular resistance in isolated lung.

Amer: J. Physica. 202:1035:1962.

23. KURAMOTO, K., ROPBARD, S. Effects of blood flow and left atrial pressure on pulmonary venous resistance.

Circulat. Reg. 11:240:1962.

24. BOGAERT, A. van., TOSETT, R. Experimental pulmonary hypertension.

Built. Heart J. 25:771:1963.

Observations on a sphinoter mechanism at the pulmonary venousleft strial junction.

Olyculation 24:1027:1961.

26. FEELEY, J.W., LED, T.D., MILNOR, W.E. Active and passive components of pulmonary vascular response to vascative drugs in the dog.

Amer. J. Physiol. 205:1193:1963.

Eq. Madiy, P.J., CAMPRELL, C.S., ADAMS, W.L., VISSCHER, M.D.

Study of pulmonary venous and arterial prossures and other variables in the anaesthetised dog by florible estheter techniques.

Amer. J. Physiol. 158:89:1949.

28. MITAKUM, M., AVIADO, D.M. Effects of nerve stimulation and drugs on the extre-pulmonary portion of the pulmonary vein.

J. Pharmacol. exp. Ther. 133:304:1961.

29. CARLELL, S.D., DUKE, H.N. Dilmonary vaccular changes in response to variations in left surjoular pressure.

J. Physici. 133:275:1956.

30. BORDE, H.G., ModRESOR, M., WHITEMBERGER, J.L., BERGLUND, E. Influence of pulmonary arterial and left atrial pressures on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Olrowlet. Res. 4:393:1956.

31. HADDY, P.J., CAMPBELL, G.S. Pulmonary vascular resistance in anaesthotised dogs.

Amer. J. Physica. 172:747:1953.

32. RODBARD, S. Flow through collapsible tubes: Augmented flow produced by resistance at the cutlet.

Circulation 11:280:1955.

#### CHAPTER 5.

### THE PEFFECIS OF DRUCS.

The pharmacology of the pulmonary circulation has been studied quite extensively and in a review of the subject in 1960. Aviado was able to cite 856 references (1). Yet agreement has not been reached on the effects on the pulmonary vasculature of several commonly used drugs. The detailed evaluation of the purely pulmonary effects of a drug is difficult. Most of the drugs which may be active in the pulmonary circuit affect also the direulation as a whole, and their distant effects often profoundly alter pulmonary haemodynamics by changing such factors as cardiac output, systemic arterial and venous pressure and resistance, pulmonary blood volume and left atrial pressure. These distant effects may exert their influence on the pulmonary circulation directly, reflexly, through homonal action, or by inducing bronchomotor activity. Separation of the active from the passive components of the pulmonary vascular response to vasoactive drugs can be achieved to some extent by experiments which use isolated perfused lungs, or preparations in which all the variables can be measured or controlled. necessitates the use of animal preparations and methods applicable only to animals. However, many of the drugs of potential clinical interest have different actions in different species (2).

Acetylcholine, for example, reduces the pulmonary vascular resistance in man (3)(4), but increases it in the dog (vide infra). Moreover, the action of some drugs varies with the state of the pulmonary vessels, and the proper evaluation of a drug which is expected to show a vaschilator effect can be best corried out on vessels which are already constricted.

In planning a study of the effect of drugs on the pulmonary circulation, one must first define objectives: thus, if the results of the study are to have immediate clinical relevance, it is the total effect of the drug on human subjects which must be considered. If, on the other hand, one is looking for a drug with a specific action, e.g. the ability to reduce pulmonary hypertension, then much preliminary work can be done appropriately on animal preparations.

offect of certain drugs on the small pulmonary vessels. The perfused wedged catheter technique was used because it could be applied both in animal experiments and in man, and because by its use, the drug under study could be introduced directly to its site of presumptive action, in a dose small enough to have little or no action when it subsequently reached the heart and systemic circulation.

It has been assumed that the hydraulic equivalent of Ohms Law could be applied with validity to the small circumscribed area of vascular bed, since the substituted values for flow and pressure gradient were measurable with precision.

The method was also used to compare the direct and the secondary effects of the same drug. This was possible with the perfused wedged catheter technique, since a drug which had been introduced into the systemic circulation could not affect the vasculature of the wedge segment directly because the latter was separately perfused with blood which was free of the drug. The only relevant variable which was not measurable in the preparations used was the blood volume of the segment under study.

### Materials and Experimental Protocol:

Fifty-seven dogs were used in this section, and more than one hundred experiments were done. In four animals experiments were terminated after technical errors. The animals were masesthetised with intravenous pentobarbitone, the traches was intubated and ventilation was controlled by intermittent positive pressure, using a mixture of exygen and air, containing 30 - 40 per cent exygen. The open-chest preparation was used, as described in Chapter 1, and the perfusate was autogenous venous blood at 38°C.

The pressures in the wedged catheter and in the left atrium were recorded continuously in each experiment. Other factors,

such as the systemic arterial pressure, the main pulmonary pressure, a static wedge pressure (through another wedged catheter) and the intro-bronchial pressure, were measured where relevant. In some supplementary experiments pulmonary blood flow was also measured with an electro-magnetic flowmeter.

Each experimental run was conducted as follows:

Control records were obtained, then the drug was introduced into the perfusing catheter through taps by causing the displacement of an equal volume of the perfusate. The drug was dissolved in saline and the volume introduced was standardised. The choice of desage was somewhat empirical and largely determined by preliminary experiments in which various doses were tried. The doses used in the definitive experiments are noted in the results tables. Since the transit time through the length of catheter used in each experiment was known, the time of arrival of the drug at the catheter tip was predictable and could be marked on the records.

# Analysis of the Fressure Records:

The method used for recording the response of the perfused wadge pressure to each drug was standardised, and the form of a typical pressure record to shown in fig. 29. This is a foreshortened drawing of the pressure tracing recorded through the wedged catheter. Seven sections of the tracing can be defined as follows:-

- (1) The static wedge pressure, i.e. the "pulmonary capillary" pressure. The catheter is not being perfused at this time.
- (2) The perfused wedge pressure. The catheter is being porfused at a constant flow rate and this is the control pressure for this experiment.
- (3) Perfusion has been interrupted briefly to allow introduction of the drug into the catheter.
- (4) Perfusion has been restarted, and this segment represents transit of the drug through the catheter from the point of introduction to the catheter tip. The pressure is slightly lower than the control pressure because of a reduction in the viscosity of the perfusive in the catheter, which has now been diluted by the drug and its saline vehicle.
- (5) The arrow marks the point of arrival of the drug
- (6) In this segment, a change in pressure is recorded (if the drug produced a change in resistance to flow). In the example shows, the record would be interpreted as evidence of vascometriction.
- (7) Perfusion has been stopped and the pressure here is
  the static wedge pressure (pulmonary capillary pressure)
  measured during activity of the drug.

In the case of short acting drugs, continued perfusion of the wedge segment was accompanied by a return of the wedge pressure to control levels. In these animals, the experiment could be repeated several times.

The recording paper speed was 0.5 mm./sec. unless stated otherwise, and the grid markings are 5 mm. apart in the tracings which are reproduced.

The following drugs were studied in this way:

Adrenaline.

Nor-edrenaline.

Tolazoline (Priscol).

5-hydroxytryptamine (Seretonin).

Iso-propyl-noradranaline (Isuprel).

Acetylcholine.

Theophylline-ethylenediamine (Aminophylline).

Metarecinol (Aramine).

Since saline was the common vehicle, the effect of saline alone was studied first.

# Results:

The findings for each drug studied are presented as follows:
There is first a description of specific adaptations of the method
to suit the requirements of the experiment. The results of the
experiments are then detailed in tabular form with a photograph
of a representative record to show the pattern of the response.

In setting up some of those experiments, the pressure transducers were mounted vertically one above the other instead of horizontally at the same level. Consequently, some of the pressure relationships (e.g. between static wedge and left atrium) are relative and not absolute. However, the position of the transducers was constant for each experiment, and so the results derived from the measurement of changes in pressure are valid. For each drug, conclusions are drawn and discussed along with a review of other relevant work on the subject.

### The Mifect of the Saline Vehicle:

In the experiments where the effect of a single dose of a drug was studied, it was introduced into the wadge segment as bolus, using soling as the volicle. The admirture of the bolus of saline with the blood perfusate, by causing a reduction in the viscosity of the latter, altered the relationship between pressure and flow in the exthator and in the perfused segment. effect per be could modify the records of experiments where drugs were introduced, several recordings were taken to demonstrate and quantitate the effect of a bolus of saline on the perfused wedge pressure tracings. An example is shown in fig. 30. The record shows a dip in the parfused wedge pressure tracing which corresponds with the passage of the saline through the wedge The first 17 mm. of the perfused wedge pressure record segment. represents transit of the saline through the catheter. This is

Dog	f	Cath		88	GOLFFOIL.			130 130 130 130 130 130 130 130 130 130		HERAL	ZERBWALLINE		
o N	nl./min.	بذر	d who	B. 3. 7.	(A. III A.	<u> </u>	郎	in En			-1-16-5 5	100 四	(C)
Ö	0.76	free	e in	Q.	ង	Þ	S.	<b>1</b> 00	, Q.5	0.4	20	13	<b>့</b> ()(
හ	0.76	E c	Ç,	n O	Ħ	301. j	65	3	ç	0,	#	X	20.00
\$	Q 0	ų.	Q N	o d	***		in N	\$000	ر 2	୍ လ	23	99	2.0
୍ଷ	୍ଦୁ	žý tr	ig ov	O***	100	ដ	4.75	5000	in N	G*17	60	22	e,
ଶ	92.0	ΙĆ	0.4	0,		QΝ	82.0	.0007	C.		S)	S	oy N
ស៊ី	0.76	it's		୍ଦୁ ର	Ç4	ţ+.	0	600	0	Q.	2	భ	4.2
51	c) oi	. Artin	<u></u>	Q M	4 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 12 - 1	<b>3</b>	ु	10000	್	О. М	2	9	40.00
83	2,5	ir.		o d	ដ	U^\ ♥***	in in	600	9	o o	47.3	36	6.0
Ŋ	2,0	(5)	9	ପ୍ର ବ୍ୟ	<u>\$</u>		20	1000	Q -i	୍ଦ୍ର ପ୍ର	R	点	5.0

The results of experiments to show the local effect of adresaling on the perimed wedge admint. Octh.P. the pressure evoked by perfusion of the catheter alone in air; St.W.P. = static wedge pressure; L.A.F. = 10f5 atrial pressure; G.W.P. = gross wedge pressure; M.W.P. = net wedge pressure; R. = viscular registance in the wedge cegment (M.W.P. winus St.M.P., divided by flow). followed by a sharp fall in pressure with a slower rise to a plateau which is about 0.5 mm. higher than at the beginning of the record - because at the end point both the catheter and wedge sagment were again being perfused with whole blood.

### Adrenaline: Material and Protocol.

The local effect of adrenaline on the perfused segment was studied in 9 experiments in 5 dogs. In each experiment the dose of adrenaline was introduced in 0.3 ml. saline into the perfusion catheter, while a continuous record of the perfused wedge pressure was recorded. In two further experiments in 2 dogs, the effect of adrenaline was studied in a wedge segment which had been perfused previously with tolargline.

# Results: (Table 7)

When adrenaline in a single dose of 0.001 mg. was introduced into the wedge segment, a marked rise in the perfused wedge pressure occurred (fig. 31). No change occurred in the left atrial pressure or in the static wedge pressure - whether measured in the same wedge segment; in an adjacent wedge segment, or directly through a catheter in the left atrium. The local pressor effect of advenaline lasted for some 15 - 20 minutes. There was no change in the intra-bronchial pressure during these experiments (fig. 32).

From the table (7), it can be seen that the effect of adrenaline was to increase the resistance to blood flow in the

wedge segment from two to five fold. The degree of change in resistance was related directly to the dose used, but the relationship was not linear.

When adrenaline was given after perfusion of the wedge segment with tolazoline (0.17 mg.), its constrictor effect was greatly attenuated. The results of these experiments are shown in Table 14 (facing page 92). The results described later in this section show further that tolazoline, when introduced into the wedge segment after adrenaline, was capable of greatly reducing a pressor response to the latter (Table 13, facing page 91).

#### Discussion:

The question of whether the pulmonary vessels respond to autonomic stimuli and to circulating adrenaline has been investigated extensively in several species of animal and in man. In 1898, Velich showed that the infusion of adrenal extracts could produce a rise in pressure in the pulmonary artery (5). The studies of Paly and his collaborators have demonstrated the sympathetic innervation of the pulmonary vasculature (Chapter 3), and these workers have shown that electrical stimulation of the upper thoracic sympathetic chain usually bauses pulmonary vasoconstriction in the dog (6)(7)(8). Wearn has noted that the local application of adrenaline to the cat lung was associated first with constriction, then dilatation of the vessels (9), and a similar biphasic response was noted by

Trwin in rabbits (10). Nisell found that adrenaline caused dilatation of arterioles in isolated lung preparations in the cat, but postulated that the bronchedilator action of adrenaline might cause a fall in resistance to blood flow through the lungs (11). In the dog, Hamilton (12) found no increase in pulmonary vascular resistance in response to adrenaline. But in dog lungs, perfused by a pump, Aviado concluded that adrenaline was productive of vasconstriction (13). In a carefully controlled study also in dogs, Feeley et al. reported a reduction in total pulmonary vascular resistance with adrenaline with a concenitant increase in pulmonary blood volume (14).

In human subjects, infusions of adrenaline have been shown to increase pilmonary flow, pulmonary pressure and pulmonary wedge pressure (15)(16). The calculated resistance did not change in a constatent fashion in Fowler's studies, while Witham found that adrenaline increased resistance in normal subjects, but lowered it in cases with pre-existing pulmonary hypertension. Thus, although several authors have noted an increase in pulmonary pressure consequent on the infusion of adrenaline (16 - 19), the drug also causes an increase in pulmonary flow (48)(20)(21), and according to some studies an increase in wedge pressure (17)(22) (25), pulmonary venous pressure (24) and pulmonary blood volume (14)(25). Harris concluded recently that adrenaline was without significant effect on the pulmonary vascular resistance

in the intact suital or men (26).

Cur own results are not necessarily at variance with these varied conclusions. Our experiments were concerned with the local effect of adrenaline directly on the pulmonary vasculature. and the results presented show that it does have a powerful constrictor effect in dircumstances where the yeasels studied were protected from a change in flow or an elevation of left atrial pressure. Our findings are in agreement with the work of Algoric (27) and Aviado (1), who also used preparations in which the systemic or cardiac effects of the drug were eliminated The distinction between the local and overall or modified. effects of advensione on the pulmonary circulation were recently considered and studied by Feeley (14), who concluded that while adrenaline increased the "stiffness" of the milmonary vessels. this effect was opposed by an increase in the transmural pressure. so that distension predominated and was accommanded by a consequent increase in pulmonary blood volume and a fall in total pulmonary vasqular resistance. This fundamental concept of the net effect of a drug depending on the sum of two or more opposing forces was postulated by Wiggers in 1909 (28). The significance of those observations in clinical practice is that although circulating advenaline may not demonstrably elevate the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance, an increase in right ventricular work may be necessary to overcome the local

Constrictor effect of the drug on the pulmonary vessels.

Nor-screening Material and Protocol.

The same experimental plan was adopted as for adrenaline. In 6 experiments in 4 dogs, a dose of nor-adrenaline was introduced into the perfusion catheter and the consequent changes in the perfused wedge pressure were recorded. In two further experiments in 2 dogs, the effect of tolampline on the response to nor-adrenaline was studied, and in 2 other animals, the dose of nor-adrenaline was introduced after the wedge segment had been perfused with blood containing tolampline.

In order to confirm that the effects observed following perfusion of the wedge segment with a dose of nor-adventiline were locally mediated, the preparation was medified in further experiments in which nor-adventiline was infused intravenously at a controlled rate, while the wedge segment was perfused with previously drawn blood which did not contain nor-adventiline. The rate of intravenous infusion of the drug was adjusted so as to sustain a rise of mean systemic blood pressure to a level of about 30 per cent above the control level (4 experiments in 2 dogs). The mean pulmonary pressure (measured through a catheter in the main pulmonary artery) was also monitored in these experiments.

### Rosults:

The qualitative effect of nor-adversion introduced directly into the vessels of the wedge segment was similar to

Dog         Pitor         Operation         Pitor         Dog         Pitor         Dog         Pitor         Dog         Pitor         Dog         Pitor	-			And the Person of the last of	The same of the sa	Manhalam . As unmake challenge	A CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF TH	-	The state of the s		And the same of the same of the same of	The second secon	The second secon	
2 4 3.0 2.0 15.0 11.0 4.0 2017 5.0 25.0 25.0 25.0 25.0 25.0 25.0 25.0	Sog	HOTE	Garith		E CO	TOT			100m		OR APER			
2         4         5.0         2.0         15.0         11.0         4.0         2007         5.0         2.0         25.5         25.0         25.5         25.5         25.0         25.5         25.5         25.5         25.0         25.5         25.5         25.0         25.5         25.0         25.5         25.5         25.0         25.5	5 i		ન	a i i	L. A. P.	G. 13. 2.	A EEE	ρξ"	<b>.</b> 31		1. A. F.			ea .
2       4       3.0       2.0       4.5 </th <th>8</th> <th>ÇVÍ</th> <th><b>-</b>#</th> <th>0.0</th> <th>0.0</th> <th>ů,</th> <th>.0</th> <th>9</th> <th></th> <th>ស្</th> <th>o N</th> <th>o.</th> <th>o ti</th> <th><u>्</u></th>	8	ÇVÍ	<b>-</b> #	0.0	0.0	ů,	.0	9		ស្	o N	o.	o ti	<u>्</u>
2 4 2.0 2.0 15.0 14.0 6.0 0015 2.0 2.0 29.0 25.0 20.0 25.0 20.0 25.0 25.0 25.0 25	O	ุณ	4	e e	କୁ	24.0	10.0	r. r.č	0000	9	୍ଦୁ ଧ	6. 5. 5.	46.0	<u>ှ</u> ဖ
2 4 2.0 2.0 18.0 14.0 6.0 .0015 2.0 2.0 2.0 3f.5 27.5 27.5 2 4 2 2 5 3.0 15.0 14.5 4.5 .0015 2.5 3.0 25.5 21.5	ৱ	Ň	45.4	ට ഡ්	බේ		10	15		q	Q Q	8		<u> </u>
2 4 1.0 2.0 15.0 9.0 4.0 .0015 1.0 2.0 17.0 15.0 2.5 2 2.5 2 2 2.5 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	ন	N	4	<b>Q</b>	O O	<u>ග</u>	0.41	6,0	500	Ó	ò ô	S. S.		42.33
2 4 2.5 5.0 15.0 14.5 4.5 2015 2.5 3.0 25.5 21.5	ম	, cu	å	q	O N	Č Š	9	0	9075	4	O W	Ç	i Q	င္
	18	,QV	<b>43</b> *	ស្ន	0,0	e in	S. C.	in a	28	d d	o M	iğ iğ	<u>8</u>	o.v

Results of experiments to demonstrate the local affect of nor-advansline on the perfused woden segment.

aple 9.

	·				
	<b>a</b> .	13	W.	<b>•</b>	10
(च्य		6 15	0.47	13.0	
enic ve	L. 1. 9 47.7 2 2.1.2	2/2	9	0.4	0.65
dy syst		О	Ö	iņ.	o M
NOR-ADBINATION (by system c voin)	S. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.	Q• 1	0.17	o K	0
THOUSE OF	Pulm.	33	22	- Andrie Facility	<b>(</b>
	System	155	京	160	13
	[14]	10.4	R.	0*7	in in
	General Manger	0°41	C C	0	0
	4.0.0	18.0	2	o Q	5.0
5	Q. Wall	0.47	0.4	0.4	0**
CONTRACT	9-842 24.8-83	0,6	្ត	0	g.
	Praim. P.	<u>~</u>	5	韓	P
	45.64 64	110	ş	ğ	8
a Constant	-1-/mjn	ÇV	Çi.	6/1	cri
Đ <b>ợ</b>	No.	22	S.	ୣୣ	83

Bearlie of experiments to abor the effect of nor-elementing, administered into the systemic

circilation, on some parameters of the pulmonary ofrculation. Syst.P = mean systemic arterial presence; Pulm.P = mean pulmonary arterial pressure; other symbols are no for Table 7. The Cath.P = 4 mm. in each experiment. that of odremaline (Table 8). The drug caused a sustained (20 - 30 minutes) rise in the partured widge pressure and hence in the calculated resistance. No change cocurred in either the etatic wedge pressure or the left atrial pressure. When a dose of tologoline was subsequently introduced into the wedge segment, the perfused vedge pressure returned to the control level (see Table 12). In the two animals wherein the wedge segment had been dosed previously with tolazoline, non-adrenaline had a much reduced effect; the perfused wedge pressure rose by only 1.0 mm. and the calculated resistance increased by only th per cent. The results obtained when ner-adrenaline was infused into a cystemic vein are shown in Table 9. A rise in systemic arterial pressure was noted (the infusion was adjusted so as to maintain this prossure at the relead level). At the same time, the mean pulmonary arterial pressure rose while the left atrial presence and ptatic wedge pressure fell slightly. The not perfused wedge pressure, minus the static wedge pressure, however was unchanged, (the gross partured wedge pressure reflected the small fall in left atrial pressure).

# Maccaston

As with adrenaline, the effect of nor-adrenaline on the pulmonary circulation in the intact animal preparation or in man, as compounded of its local effect plus its effects on the systemic circulation and its instropic effect on cardiac action (29).

Studios in pationis with a left-to-right shunt through a ventricular septel defect have shown that the systemic action of . the drug is dominant, in that the shunt was increased in a leftpo-night direction in response to an infusion of mor-adversaine (30). Most workers have found that intravenous infusions of noradrenaline in the infact dog and man cause a rice in the pulmonary erterial pressure (17 - 19)(31)(32), but emong the more detailed investigations concerning resistance, results are conflicting. Time Fowler (51) found that the wedge pressure and pulmonary pressure both rose, with no increase in pulmonary flow and no change in the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance. While Patel (32), studying 18 normal subjects, found a variable change in pulmonary flow and an increased vascular resistance. Helland found either a decrease or no change in the pulmonary vascular resistance in response to non-adrenaline (35), whereas in a perfused dog lung preparation florat (34) and Patel (35) found en increase in repistance.

on the pulmonary vessels is constrictor when the blood flow to the area under study is held constant. In the experiments in which the drug was infused into a systemic vein, the left strial and static wedge pressures fell. These results disagree with those of Feeley (14), who found a marked rise in left strial pressure under similar experimental conditions. Because of

this rise in left strial pressure in Feeley's experiments, the pressure Gradient series the lungs was little changed and the calculated resistance was variable. Our failure to cause a rise in left strial pressure in some experiments may be attributed to the small deash used. Support is given to Feeley's observations on the effect of larger dease by the work of Shadle (35) and Rushmer (37), who have shown that one of the effects of adversaline and nor-adventine is to elevate the left ventricular end-diastolic pressure and hence the left strial pressure.

# Tolanoline: Material and Protocol.

Twenty-four experiments were done on 19 dogs. The openchest proparation was also used for these experiments and the
drug was introduced into the wedge segment as a single bolus in
some and as a continuous partusion lasting some eight or nine
minutes in others. Its effects were studied on the normal wedge
megnent and on segments which had been perfused previously with
adversaling and nor-edrenaling.

The extent to which it modified the response to advocaline, non-advendine, sorotonia and a swised alveolar PCO2 was recorded when these stimuli were applied subsequently to a segment which had been perfused with telepolitie.

In two entacls, pulmonary blood flow and pressure were measured during the syntemic infusion of tolazoline, in order to assess the overall effect of this drug on the circulation.

JOS S	Flow	Cath	-	CONTROIL	7. 10.			DOS		TOLA	TOLAZOFATE		
<u> </u>	n1/min	ผื้	St. II.P L. L. L.	L. A. P	G. II. P	Gare mare	ρij	11.5°	Star I.A.P Gard Rep.	L.A.P	C-12-2	N.T.P	ដៅ
&	2	7	Ç.	0.5	16.0	12,0	5.75	0.5	0.75	மு. 0	15.5	ស្ត្រ ស្ត្រី -	ج 3
8	cv	# <b>.</b> †	Ö	ரு. ஏ	t.	* <del>1</del>	0.	្ត	O I	្ត	ត្ត ស		्
S	(U	-4	<b>Q</b>	0.	17.0	13.0	Q*9	0.0	0,7	0.4	17.0	13.0	\o
8	(N)	ţ	0.4	<b>့</b> လ	<u>0</u>	0.4	ر ن ن	Q	9	er Er	Ç.	14.0	ς, G
30	W	(***	o K	Ö. M	23.0	600	T.	Ç	٠ پ	o M	27.0	15.0	ry N
				- The same of the			4			Tourism to the second		and the second name of	

The results of experiments to show the local effect of Folazoline on the perimed vedge segment.

P.         Str. W. P.         L.A.P.         G.N. P.         N. W. P.         Str. W. P.         L.A.P.         G.N. P.         R. W. P.         Str. W. P.         L.A.P.         G.N. P.         G.N. P.         R. W. P.         Str. W. P.         L.A.P.         G.N. P.         G.N. P.	වුරු		Cath		85	CONTROL			1000E	TOTAS	TOLAZOLIEE (after 5 minutes)	after 5	i minuta	16,
2         5.0         4.0         18.0         13.0         5.0         6.01         3.0         1.0         18.0           2         1         5.0         4.0         20.0         19.0         7.0         0.05         5.0         4.0         20.0           2         1         2.0         4.0         10.5         9.5         5.75         0.05         2.0         4.5         11.0           2         1         2.0         4.0         12.0         11.0         4.5         0.10         2.5         11.0         11.0           2         4         5.0         6.0         12.0         11.0         14.5         0.10         2.5         5.0         11.0           2         4         5.0         6.0         15.0         11.0         12.5         0.05         6.5         10.0         11.0           2         4         5.0         5.0         15.0         15.0         14.0         0.05         2.0         10.0         11.0           2         4         5.0         1.0         14.0         15.0         14.0         0.05         2.0         1.0         14.0         14.0	Ġ	m1/min	bi a	St.W.P	L.A.P		d u w	ដ	. San	St. 11. P	2*F*I	4 B 5	在日本	ណ
2 1 5.0 4.0 20.0 7.0 0.05 5.0 4.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 2.0 4.5 11.0 2.5 5.0 4.5 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 2.0 20.0 20.0 2.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 2.0 2	K	N	in	9,0	0.	10.0		5.0	50	0.0	Ç	0.0	0,0	O. C.
2 1 2.0 4.0 10.5 9.5 3.75 0.05 2.0 4.5 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 2.5 5.0 11.0 11.0 11.0 11.0 11.0 11.0 11.	3	Ċ	€**	ر د د	o t	20.0	0.6	0	(S)	٠ <u>٠</u>	Ç.	0.08	50.0	·
2 1 2.0 4.0 12.0 14.5 0.10 2.5 5.0 11.0 11.0 2 2 5.0 11.0 20.0 20.0 2 4 5.0 5.0 15.0 15.0 15.0 15.0 15.0 15.0 1	33	a	<del></del>	Q N	0.4	Ĉ.	in.	3.73	6.0	2.0	(C)	<b>:</b>	10.0	o J
2 4 5.0 5.0 15.0 15.0 4.5 0.05 5.0 10.0 10.0 20.0 20.0 20.0 15.0 15.0 15.0 10.0 0.05 5.0 1.0 11.0 1	*	, <b>N</b> .	4.4	Q N	0.4	20.0		n)	9.40	in N	0,6	•	Ç.	23
2 4 5.0 5.0 15.0 4.5 0.05 6.0 4.0 17.0 2.0 1.0 14.0 10.0 1.0 10.05 2.0 1.0 14.0	Fig.	ċġ	b/A	Q.	0	<u> 6</u>		ig.	R	10.0	0.0	20.05	5. 5.	พา
2.0 1.0 14.0 10.0 4.0 0.05 2.0 1.0 14.0	×	ρij	-+	တို့ လို	o M	\$ 0.0	4. 0. 0.	5	0	o V	<b>਼</b>	9	<b>6</b>	103 103
	X	Ċ.	4	oj Oj	9	4.0	0.0	0.4	9	Ç N	9	14.0	9	0**

The local effect of a continous infusion of tolazoline into the vessels of the perfused wedge segment.

### Results:

When a single bolue of talagolino was introduced into the wedge asgment, no effect attributable to the drug was observed (Table 10). No change in the perfused wedge pressure occurred other than that due to the diluent effect of the callne vehicle, despite the use of relatively large does (0.5 mg. and 1.0 mg.). The records from one experiment are shown in fig. 35.

In 7 experiments in 7 dogs, doses of tolasoline were given as a continuous infunion through the wedged cetheter over a ported of several minutes; 0.5 mg., 2.5 mg., 5.0 mg., or 25 mg. of the drug were added to 50 ml. of blood and this was used as the perfusate. (Four of these dogs were used in subsequent experiments.) The results are tabulated opposite (Table 11). The net perfused wedge pressure did not change algorificantly in six of the seven experiments. In one it fell out this could have been due to the mechanical effect of a rise in the downstream pressure as discussed in Chapter 4, since the relatively large dose of telesoline used was associated with a rise in the left atrial pressure.

When still larger doese of tologoline were infused (30 mg. total dose), profound diroulatory changes occurred. In the experiment illustrated in fig. 34, the main pulmonary pressure and blood flow to the right lower lobe were monitored in addition to the perfect wedge pressure and left atrial pressure.

900	Dog Tow			CC	CONTROL			130 EE		FOR	HOR SDREWELLE	SAME.		ESOGE ESOGE		TOE	#OFFICE AND	<b>.</b>	
Pic.	m1/min	Ω,	er Hai	el C.			fail	e e	iz di pi			i pi	CE?	Da	and				D.T
B	Ø	*		0 សំ	Č.	တ္ တို	7**C	4.0		<b>ာ</b> လို	1.0 2.0 17.0 13.0	O M	<b>0</b>	950.	4.0 2.0 12.0	O N	្ត	8.0	W
%	Ŋ	*,1	นา ณ์	ů,	2.5 3.0 15.5 11.5		3	6+5 So15	ល្វ	့ က	80°	2.5 3.0 25.0 21.5	Q.	9.5	oi oi	o M	2.5 3.0 15.0 11.0 4.	11.0	1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1

Results showing the effect of telescline on the pressor response of the perfused wedge segment to nor-edremaline.

Table 13.

£003	F3 coar	44 6		8	SOWING.			DOST		海河"	<b>张</b> 国人工作	質		FOSE		TOL	TOLECOLETIE		
o G	No. n1/min	Ωį	13 C4		Line Galler	2. c.		e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e e	S C	in Ci	- C	E CA	M	• 9a	15. A	т. Р.	1.4. G.U. P. 2.		M
Ñ	N	<b>43</b> *		o M	0.4	1.0 5.0 14.0 13.0 6.0 .0005	9	800	0	, o	57.0	1.0 3.0 27.0 26.0 12.5	50	<b>5</b>	1.0 M.0 15.0	O		4	6
જ્ઞ	ณ	r)	0-4	0	4.0 2.0 19.0 16.0	0.4	50	5.00	Q.	୍ଷ	4.0 2.0 29.0	्• <b>र्</b>	34.0 15.0 -016	910	C. T	4.0 2.0 23.0	23.0	28.	7.6

•

Benilts showing the effect of tolarcline on the pressor response of the perfused wedge segment to adventiline.

The most marked change occurred in the pulmonary flow, which fell at first, then inoceased to 150 per cent of the control level during the next few minutes. This increase in flow was maintained until records were stopped 45 minutes later. This effect was confirmed in another animal. Tolazolino in a dose of 2.5 mg./kg. caused a 50 per cent increase in pulmonary blood.

37

The effect of tolaroline on vessals previously constricted by other agents is shown in Tables 12 and 13. The experiments described carlier in this section have shown that the resistance to perfusion in the wedge segment could be increased by the local action of adrenaline and nor-adrenaline. The subsequent local action of tolaroline is described here.

In two experiments in two animals, vesoconstriction, as evidenced by a sustained bles in the perfused vedge pressure, was produced by introducing 0.0005 mg. advending into the catheter as a single does. Subsequent perfusion with tolaxoline added to the perfusate was accompanied by a reduction in the perfused wedge pressure to near control levels.

In another two animals the same procedure was followed, using nor-adrenalize as the constrictor agent. Subsequent perfusion with tolaroline again reduced the perfused wedge pressure to control levels. The relevant part of the records from such an experiment is shown in fig. 35.

506	#OTE	Sath	00%	TROL (a	CONTROL (after Tolszoline	lazoltz	10)	2033		ME	edegia uter		
₹0•	ml/min	4	94. W. 3	J. A. T.	G. R. P	AT IN	组	# <u>\$</u> EE	St.T.P	L.A.P	G.W.D	N.U.P	Ħ
ħ	લ્ય	<mark>የ</mark> ኖኄ	0.0	Q.	0.0	13.0	្ត	50	۶. و	0.4	8	t, O	٥ <b>.</b> ٥
R	ø	÷	ů,	O•47	<b>50.</b> 0	- 51 - 0	Ç.	\$00°	. Q	0.4	<b>V</b>	0.08	i,
								· Sign	-	NOR-AL	NOR-LEDREDALETIE	画	-
, to	ÇV.	<b>.</b> \$	0.0	4	0.0	0**	) o	.00	. 0. 6		いらい	15.5	4.75
Ä	ଦ୍ୟ	***	હ્યું	5.0	11,0	10.0	3.75	-0015	2,5	iv O	12.0	11.0	
								•Sn		Sign	SEROTONIA	·	·
36	Ç)	≟ <b>2</b> ¶**	6,0	රා ක්	17.0	13.0	in.	3	0.9	7.0	22.0	18.0	ۇ. ق
K	N	Pone 3	0°	0	0*1	0.0	0*7	ic.	ଷ	<b>.</b>	Ç.	23.0	10.5
-		,			÷			WZ.		CAREON	EG 17/0 16	EX.	
8	N	<b>*</b>	<b>့</b> လ	4	9	0.0	9	100	୍ଦ୍ର ପ	4	<b>1</b>	12.0	20
33	ru :	'n	10°0	୍ଦ <b>୍ର</b>	20.03 0	45.0	ro ců	\$ <b>0</b>	10.0	್ಟ್	82.5 6.28.5	in C	3.75

The results of experiments to show the local effects of adrenaline, nor-advenaline, serotonin and carbon dioxide after pre-treatment of the wedge segment with tolaxoline,

The effect of pre-breatment of the wedge segment with tolaroline is shown in Table the. In these experiments, the segment under study was first perfect with blood containing tolaroline (G.O5 mg./ml; total dose 0.75 mg.) and the effect of a subsequent single dose of adrenaline, nor-adrenaline, serotonin, or elevation of the alveolar Poog was then recorded in separate experiments.

Adrenaline and nor-adrenalines the constrictor response to a single bolus of each of these agents was markedly attenuated (4 experiments in 4 animals - fig. 36, 37).

Servicini. The introduction of servicin into the wedge segment was still associated with a marked rise in the perfused wedge pressure, despite pre-treatment with tolaxoline. The increase in calculated resistance due to servicin was not so great as in untreated segments, but an insufficient number of experiments were done to permit of conclusions on a quantitative basis.

Carbon dioxide: Elsewhere in this study (Chapter 6) it will be shown that an indrease in alveolar PCO2 caused a rise in perfused wedge pressure. Prior perfusion of the wedge segment with telegoline did not medify this response (2 experiments in 2 dogs). (See fig. 38.)

### Discussions

A drug which could selectively reduce the pulmonary

cases of heart disease, both congenital and acquired, and a natural facus for the efforts of many investigators has been the sympatheticallytic essents and in particular totasoline (38 - 43). Walmagyl suggested that sympathetic sotivity might play a part in the actiplogy of pulmonary hypertension (A4) and there is anatomical and experimental evidence that stimulation of the sympathetic innervation of the pulmonary vasculature is associated with elevation of the pulmonary pressure (8). Our own studies have shown that advension and nor-advension have a marked local constrictor action on the pulmonary vessels.

Some multipore have found that tolarcline effectively lovers the pulmonary arterial pressure where this is raised in cases of congenital (41) and acquired heart disease (42)(45) and primary pulmonary hypertension (38)(39). On the other hand, Yu (46) found it of little value in the letter condition, and Budolph (47) found it to be of no benefit in patients with primary pulmonary hypertension, nor in patients with pulmonary hypertension secondary to congenital shunts. McKlanon (48), in h cases of mitral stancels, found that both pulmonary flow and pressure fose compute after the administration of tolarcline. Several reasons can be differed to explain these conflicting findings: some of the authors did not measure the wedge pressure or the left atrial pressure; the use of the Fick method to determine cardiac output

during a changing state is questionable (particularly in the study reported by Grover (41), who estimated oxygen uptake from the body surface area); some of the pulmonary pathology treated may have reached a state of irreversibility and in other cases the pulmonary hypertension may have been due in part to an excessive pulmonary flow.

In our experiments, we used dogs with normal pulmonary vasquiature and we studied only the effect of tolazoline as an antagonist to advenergic drugs, and so the results can hardly be related to those reviewed above, obtained in patients with cardio-pulmonary disease. Our results do show, however, that tolazoline can reduce and provent the pulmonary constrictor effects of advenaline and nor-advenaline. This suggests that the drug would be of value in those states where vasoconstriction is considered to be mediated through locally relaxed or circulating catecholomines (49)(50), such as after cardio-pulmonary bypass.

The fact that tolaxoline did not modify the constrictor action of raised alveolar PCO2 is further evidence that this local response to carbon dioxide is not mediated through the release of these catecholomines.

The increase in pulmonery blood flow which followed the infusion of large doses of tolarcline was probably a consequence of its actions on the systemic circulation with an increased

2 1 5.0 4.0 73.0 12.0 12.0 12.0 2 1 5.0 14.0 13.0 13.0 13.0 13.0 13.0 13.0 13.0 13		WOI'	Cath			THOUS .			998B		語	SEROGEORES		
2 1 0 4.0 5.0 7.0 2 1 5.0 4.0 13.0 12.0 2 1 5.0 4.0 13.0 12.0		n3/min	₽ij	04 F-20	T. a.L.	A A	d'unit		* C.	4. 11. 48.	T. A. P.	E.A.P G.W.P	至位至	<b>E</b>
2 1 5.0 4.0 11.0 10.0 2 1 5.0 4.0 13.0 12.0	82	Ç()		· Ç	0*7	. (G	7.0	: M	8	. 0	. 4	- 12 0.0	្សុ	. 5
2 1 5.0 4.0 13.0 12.0	(C)	c)	N	0	0.4	Ç	0.0	6	<b>Q</b>	6	Q**	୍ଦ୍ର	0.0	ev . ns
2 1 1 4.5 4.0 14.0 13.0	įγ N	ณ	· Perri	, iv	- 4 <u>4</u>	3.0	420	in in	0.13	e n	o.	20.0	0	Ģ
	67	Ċ	şin	15. 15.	0.	, th	400		0.33	4	<b>0-7</b>	0.98	<b>8</b> 50	10.23

The results of experiments to show the offect of serviculn on the vessels of the wedge segment. The drug was introduced directly into wedged catheter.

Table 16.

Dog		Co	aogen		SEROTOR	III (by	bysteni	o vein
No.	Syst.	P.A.P	G.W.P	LAP	Syst.	Pakar	G.W.P	Tinday Tinday Tinday
40	170	12.0	19#0	3.0	180	15.0	19.0	3.5
40	155	15.0	20.0	5.0	160	17.5	20.5	5.0
41	160	17.0	23.0	5.0	170	20.0	23.0	2.5
42	125	14+0	18.0	-5.0	140	50 <b>*0</b>	18,0	6.0

The results of experiments to show the effects of a continuous infusion of serotopin into a systemic vein.

carding output.

# Serotomint Material and Protocol.

Four dogs were used, and the experiments followed the same pattern as has been described for the previous drugs. Two experiments were done on each animal. In four experiments, serotonin was introduced directly into the perfused wedge segment. In the other four, it was given as a continuous intravenous infusion, while the wedge segment was perfused with venous blood (without serotonin). In the latter experiments the main pulmonary pressure and systemic blood pressure were also recorded.

#### Resulter

These are shown in Tables 15 and 16. The local effect of serotomin on the pulmonary vasculature was constrictor; the response of the perfused wedge pressure was very similar to that obtained when adrenaline was infused. The calculated resistance was increased by more than 100 per cent and the effect lasted for 40 to 50 minutes (fig. 39). Previous perfusion of the segment with tolasoline did not modify the pattern of response. When perfusion was administered systemically by the intravenous route, while the perfusate in the wedge segment contained none, no change in the net perfused wedge pressure occurred. The systemic blood pressure and left atrial pressure rose to a small extent, the pulmonary pressure to a greater extent. These changes were accompanied by an increase in heart rate.

#### Discussion and Review:

That serotonin is a potent constrictor of pulmonary vessels in the dog has been amply documented (15)(34)(51 - 60). Reid (59) first noted that the introvenous injection of this drug was followed rapidly by a rise in pulmonary arterial pressure, and it has been claimed that serotonin is the only substance which acts on the pulmonary direculation in doses insufficient to influence the systemic directation (60).

Controversy still exists, however, as to its mode of action, although most studies indicate that the drug acts locally on the pulmonary vessels (34)(52)(54). Some have implicated bronchoconstriction as a contributory factor in the response (61 - 63), but Borst (34) found no change in sirway pressure during pulmonary vasoconstriction induced by serotonia. Duteil and Aviado (64) have suggested that the pressor response is sugmented by an increase in pulmonary blood flow mediated through the sympathetic nervous avetem, but in Vitolo's studies the pulmonary hypertensive effect of the drug was not modified by bilateral adrenalectomy or the administration of hexamethonium (52). Braun (65) also implicated a reflex action as an important part of the effects of serotonin on both the systemic and pulmonary circulations. He injected serctonin into the descending sorts and observed two discrete periods of elevation of the systemic arterial pressure. A rise in the pulmonary arterial pressure

extributed this to the action of serotomin on the sortic and carotid chemoreceptors. Constriction of the pulmonary veins by serotomin has also been suggested by the results of some studies (55)(65 - 68):

Cur studies have added little information. They confirm that sevetonin is a most potent constrictor of the pulmonary vessels in the dog, and that its point of action is local.

We did not find an increase in the static wedge/left atrial pressure gradient, and this suggests that no constriction of the large pulmonary veins occurred.

In common with some other drugs, the effect of serotonin in man appears to differ entirely from its effect in dogs. Harris showed that an infusion of serotonin into the pulmonary artery in normal subjects was without effect on the pulmonary pressure (69)(70).

# Iso-propyl-nor-adrenaline (Isoprel): Material and Protocol.

Two groups of experiments were done to study the effects of Isuprel. In one (seven experiments, three dogs) the drug was introduced in small dosage directly into the wedge segment through the perfused wedged catheter. In the other group (four experiments, two dogs) the drug in a dose of 0.1 ug.,

	្រះ	တ် ကိ	iç.	7.07	40	10	15	n)
		เก้		***	*: <u>1</u>	÷	i is .	Ý
	a e e	9	ិ <u>.</u>	10.0	0	23.0	16.5	<b>6</b>
ISHERI	G.M.P	10°	0	i V	0.8	0	in Si	23.0
A	5. A. F	्	Q	्	o M	<u></u>	0	<u>ှ</u>
	St. 7. P	£ .	<b>့</b>	Ç	0.1	0.4	iv.	ø,
問 の ら ら	: 37 t	\$000\$	5003	0,0	80	50	0.00	80
	βď	Q.	0	0,4	2,0	0	(n)	0.5
		Ç		Ç	0	4.0	\$ 0	40,0
CELEDI	A. E.	**************************************	0,00	<b>6</b>	40.0	0.0	0 10	্ ন
8	T. A. J.	្	Ģ.	Ç	3,0	ф М	r O	0.0
	•	Q	Ç	0.	0.4	<b>O</b>	6	្ត
<b>\$</b>	64	it.	ŀΩ	t <b>ያ</b> ኙ :	153	ľ	'n	īU
150 Ta	nij/min	લ્ડ	ຄ	CVI	<i>5</i> /1	οı	Ċij	ល
303		13		ıΩ	7	**	ij	Ç.

The results of experiments to show the local affect of a single dose of Isuprel on the perfused wedge segment.

was given intravenously in order that the summation of its effects on the circulation might be observed in so far as they affected the pulmonary circulation. In this second group, records were taken of pulmonary blood flow, the mean pulmonary pressure and the mean left atrial pressure.

## Results

When small doses of Isuprel (0.04 - 0.0006 ug.) were introduced into the perfused wedge segment only, a fall in the calculated resistance was noted in six out of seven experiments (Table 17). The resistance did not change with the smallest dose used (0.0006 ug.). The static wedge pressure and left atrial pressure were unaffected (fig. 40).

of interest to compare consecutive tracings taken to contrast the effect of Isuprel with that of a similar volume of saline. These are shown in fig. 41. They show that whereas the perfused wedge pressure returns to a level which is higher than the control level after saline has passed through the wedge (because the perfusate is then more viscous), the perfused wedge pressure plateaus at a lower level after Isuprel, and so the calculated resistance has fallen.

In the second group of experiments, to study the overall effect of the drug, the injection of Isuprel (0.1 ug.) into the femoral vein was followed by quite marked changes in pulmonary

Table 18.

DOG		COMM	30%		LSUP	es (o.1	ug,)(1	-V)
ilo.	I.A.P	Fulin Flow	P.A.P	17	h.A.P	Pulm Plow	Palar	in the second
46	5.5	1.20	23.0	14.6	5 <b>*</b> 5	1.52	29.0	15.5
47	3.0	1.24	19.0	12.9	2.5	1.48	27.5	16.9
48	5.5	1.28	24.0	14.5	5.5	1 , 62	28.4	14.2
49	3.0	1.30	20,0	13.1	3.0	1.72	25.0	12,8

The results of experiments to show the effect of Isuprel (administered systemically) on the palmonary circulation.

It a total pulmonary vascular resistance, calculated as P.A.P - L.A.P

Flow

flow and pressure (Table 18). However, they were of a transient nature and the factors measured returned to control levels in four minutes. In the experiment illustrated in fig. 42, the changes were meximal at 60 accords, and it can be seen that both pulmenary flow and pressure rose, while the left strick pressure fell briefly.

#### Discussion and Review:

In 1957, Aviado accribed a new property to the drug Isuprel, when he noted that it dilated pulmonary vessels (13). His findings were largely in egrecient with the previous work of Hebb (71). The drug and its analogues have been used clinically for some time as bronchedilators, indeed thrmis has recently suggested that the reduction in mean pulmonary pressure which accompanies its use in petients with emphysicae (72) may be due to its action on the bronchicles (73). Several workers have shown that it does increase pulmonary blood flow in numel mun (74); in congestive heart failure (75); in complete heart block (76) and in cases of severe pulmonary hypertension (77). Evidence has not been adduced, however, to demonstrate an active dilator effect on the pulmonery vassels, as distinct from the passive dilatation which would accompany an increase in pulmonary flow. It has been aggred that the increase in religiously flow which is a dominent effect of Isuprel (77)(78) could per se account for the fall in pulmonary vascular resistance which some authors have

observed (79). However, the early study of Hebb and Konzett (71). using an isolated nerfused canino lung preparation, suggested that the drug actively diluted the pulmonary vascular bed and this conclusion was reached more revently by Hyman (CD) using dogs. and by Wilner and his collaborators in man (81). The latter group of workers made further studies on the effects of Isuprel. using dogs (in). With an animal preparation, more detailed measurement is possible, and in common with others they noted an increase in cardiac output, a rise in pulmonary pressure, and a small fall in left atrial pressure. In addition they found a rice in the gradient from a mail palmonery vein to the left atrium and an inorpane in lung volumes. The calculated pulmonary vascular resistances (both from the spin pulsonery extery to a pulmonary vein, and from a pulmenary vein to the left atrium) fell. But in view of the large increase in pulmonary flow which odourred, their comblusion that the change in resistance was due to active vascmotion is open to question.

The finding of a pressure gradient between the mall polymonary veins and the left strium was of great interest. The measurements of Feeley and his co-workers (14) suggested that about one third of the pulmonary veins and vene-strial junction the veins. That the pulmonary veins and vene-strial junction play a significant part in determining pulmonary vescular resistance has been suggested in several studies. These have

been discussed in the previous chapter, along with an assessment of the methods used to measure the pressure gradient from the small pulmonary veins to the left atrium.

Our own studies demonstrate that the direct local effect of lauprel is to reduce pulmonary vascular resistance at some point between the wedged catheter tip and the left attrium. They do not permit conclusions as to what vessels were affected. However, the experiments in which the drug was administered systemically show that its effect on cardina output greatly overshadows its small local effect on the pulmonary vessels. Acetylcholine: Material and Protocol.

This drug is rapidly destroyed in the circulation and so several experiments could be carried out successively in the one animal. Seven definitive experiments were done in two dogs. The open-chest preparation was used, and the acetylcholine was introduced only into the perfused wedged catheter. In two animals who received larger doses, pulmonary flow was also measured. This drug was not studied extensively, however, because some of its actions in the dog differ so greatly from those in man.

# Resultst

\* ( )

In the experiments in which the dose of acetylcholine was small, the perfused wedge pressure rose and the left atrial pressure fell slightly (fig. 43). With larger doses, the same

local effect was observed but more marked effects occurred when the drug reached the left heart (or coronary circulation)(fig. 44). The heart rate slowed and then ventricular asystole occurred; the systemic arterial pressure fell precipitately and the left atrial pressure rose. When the left atrial pressure rose, the perfused wedge pressure fell.

## Discussion and Reviews

These results show that acetylcholine, in minute doses, acts locally on the pulmonary vessels in dogs to produce vaso-constriction. This action has been noted by several workers (1)(32 -34), who used less direct methods and has been confirmed recently by Locals Bell, who also used the perfused wedge technique (85).

In the present experiments, the subsequent fall in vascular resistance in the wedge segment which accompanied the bradycardia and asystole, is probably a passive consequence of the rise in left strial pressure which occurred at that time.

Some workers have described a fall in pulmonary arterial pressure in animal preparations (24)(84)(86), but only in circumstances where bradycardia occurred.

The local effect of acetyloholine on the pulmonary circulation in man is dilator (3), and this effect has been demonstrated in normal people (4)(87), and in those with pulmonary hypertension due to congenital heart disease (88) and mittal

stenosis (89)(90). The latter authors have also noted, however, that an infusion of acetylcholine is accompanied by a fall in the arterial oxygen saturation in some patients with mitral stenosis. This observation has prompted several studies concerning the effect of acetylcholine on the distribution of blood flow in the lungs and its effect on local ventilation/perfusion relationships. These effects have been reviewed by Harris (91). They are not germane to this study, however, and are not discussed further here.

# Aminophylline: Material and Protocol,

The effects of this drug were studied in an effort to distinguish its locally-mediated pulmonary vasometer actions from its bronchometer effects.

The open-chest preparation was used in five dogs. (Two of these were used in the servicinin experiments.) The factors measured were the static and perfused wedge pressures, the left atrial pressure and the intra-bronchial pressure. Ventilation was maintained at a constant rate and volume. In each experiment aminophylline (in a single bolus of 0.42 mg.) in saline was introduced directly into the perfused wedged catheter. In four of the experiments, the perfusate contained 0.25 ug. serotonin/ml.

Some actions of this drug in the human were also studied and the results of these observations (made in 8 patients undergoing thoracotomy) are included. In these patients, blood

Dox	1101		O	CONTRACT					ACTIONITION		
) . C	ni/min.	a d d	4 4 T	en en en	e a e	ধ্যে	A 11 45		LAP GRP	A B W	A
ţ,	N	8,0	0	22,0	Ç	5	o o	Q (C	<b>18</b>	<b>\$</b>	n N
rice dim	ભ	Q N	Q R	0. K	16.0	0.7	0,0	က္ လ	Ç.	0.0	in in
SK.	Ø	Q•47	o M	0.0	O O	10	4	o M	13.0	250	
2	ţV	9•4	ν <b>ή</b> Βζ	ි දැ	Š	iù iù	0.47	in in	in the second	12.	(S)

The local effect of aminophylline (0.42 mg.) on the perfused wedge segment. (Gath. 2. = 5 mm. Mg.)

<b>30</b> 2	Flor		Serotomin (in perfusate)	erfasste	~	*1	AMERICAN TAN	ELT	
No.	ni/min.	St. T. P.	L. L. F.	N.W.P.	詳	56.17.12.	Tangar.	H.E.P.	r
<b>9</b>	ಬ	ु ५	0.4	23.0	0.6	č.	0**	ů, O	5.0
9	¢v)	iv 6	0.4	22.0	လ ကို	0.3	0	13.0	M
-	Ø		0	10.00	0	Q.	0.7	43.0	S.
4.4	ć)	Ç	9	20.0	S.	0.	9	9	ζ, O

The local effect of animophylline in the wedge segment. perfusate contained a trace of serotonin.

			CONTROL					ALLIOPHYM, LEGER	gy)	
Tarraz	F. Cour	e e	5.5.3	ଲିବ	m	T.Tow	€ ¥ €	Do A. P.	es.	េះ
	5.0	₹.	<b>\$</b>	ณ	0.50	No.	₫.	ic.	marij.	0.65
e i	ru M	ົ້	Çevi Yeş	4	1.23	(4.2) (4.2)	<b>6</b> 0	472	****	Ç.
四.	<b>(</b> 0)	₩.	{**>** <b>***</b> *	<i>-</i> 5	<b>*</b> 50*0	1.0	<u></u>		.ð	iñ,
de la contra	2	87	4.4	Com	2.1	5	15	9	o,	5.7
e e	KŲ RŮ	83	0	• <del>\$</del>	1-14	O 4	ঠ	ř.	Ø	100
in the	<b>d</b>	<u></u>	46	N	0.65	N.	die.	iv.	Ø	0.62
d N	**	র্ক	*	യ	200	Q.	<sub>10</sub>	Ð	ර	8
vi Fi	9.6	ĘĘ.	ତ	<b>-</b> ‡	2	တ္	₩	ţ	n Egi	1.6

The effect (after 5 minutes) of an intra-venous dose of animophylline (0.25 G.) in man, on pulmonary flow (litres/minute); mean pressure in the pulmonary artery (P.A.P.), and left atrium (L.A.P.); and the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance. Measurements made in 8 patients during thorscotony for mitral valvotomy. flow in the main pulmonary artery was measured continuously during the administration of 0.25 gm. of aminophylline introvenously. Flow was measured with an electromagnetic flowmeter. The mean pressures in the pulmonary artery and left atrium were also recorded.

# Results:

These are detailed in Tables 19, 20 and 21. In the perfused wedge segment, aminophylline consistently reduced the calculated vescular resistance by a small amount. In the segments where previous treatment with serotonia had induced constriction, aminophylline caused a relatively greater reduction in the perfused wedge pressure and thence the resistance (fig. 45). No change was observed in the left atrial pressure or the intra-bronchial pressure in these experiments.

In the human studies, a rapid intravenous injection of 0.25 Gm. eminophylline produced a marked increase in pulmonary blood flow (up to 50 per cent) and an initial fall in the pulmonary artery to left atrium pressure gradient. This effect was transient however, and five minutes after the injection, while pulmonary flow remained about 20 per cent greater than the control value, the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance was not significantly altered (fig. 46).

# Discussion and Reviews

The object of the animal experiments was to assess the

It is recognised, however, that the rather imprecise technique of measuring the total intre-bronchial pressure during constant volume ventilation would probably not detect a localised change in bronchial tone, and although the bronchial vessels would not receive any significant dose of the drug, the terminal bronchials which receive their blood supply from the pulmonary vasculature could be affected. In this respect, then the evidence for a direct vascdilator action of aminophylline is not conclusive.

The apparent dilator effect of aminophylline in the segments previously constricted by serotonin is interesting.

Again, one cannot tell whether this is a vascular effect or due to local bronchodilatation. The full in perfusion pressure, however, began to occur precisely at the point on the records where the done of the drug resched the catheter tip, and this is suggestive of a local vascular effect. Other authors have ascribed a pulmonary vascdilator action to aminophylline (1)(92), but most of these studies were done on rationts, and a dilator action was inferred from measurement of the pulmonary and left atrial pressures, (or wedge pressure) and the cardiac output. The latter factor increased in these studies. In a group of cases with mitral stenosis studied by Storatein (93), the pulmonary pressure fell without a change in pulmonary flow or

	<u></u>		·	·	
	, p=	100	10.0	ing.	9
	20.10	23.0	20.0 10.0	16.0 5.5	21.0
	G.N.P	7.0 34.0	35.0	23.0	2.5 28.0 21.0 9.0
APAILINE	J. A. D.	0.2	0.	0	or To
	State Leas Gare dans	တ် (၁)	(c)	20	S. C.
	Dose	6.5 0.02	0	3.5 0.02	5.5
	ध्यं	6.5	Q.	3	NO NO
	e a a	23.0	(0) (0)	12.0	<u>.</u> 0
CONFINOL	A.P G.M.P B.M.P	28	30.0	0.6	0
		O.	5	O N	્યું
	St. W. P	(c)	0.	2,0	o M
Plow	al/min St.W.P L	, Qi	CI.	ÇNI	'QI
Toor.	, o	13	R	式	式

The results of experiments to show the local effect of a single dose (0.02 ng.) of Armine on the perfused wedge segment. (Osth. 2. = 7 mm.)

# able 23.

Sog.	Dose	·	CONTINOL	OT.		4RAD	dedictive (5 minutes)	inntes)	•
*OH	්රිග	C. N. C.	P. Flow L.A.P.	L. A. P.	여	E A P	E.A.P. P.Plos	D.A. Z.	æ
28	9	8	1-4	6.33	13.4	Ç.	1,46	6.25 14.2	77
28	9	8	4.44	o G	13.5	ૄૢૢૢ	8 <del>1</del> .	in So	4
6	0.1	\$2	1*16	O.	200	23	1,22	ь Б	14.7

Changes in palmonary flow, pulmonary arterial pressure, left airial pressure and total pulmonary vascular resistance (R) after the intra-venous administration of Aranina. wedge pressure. Our own measurements in patients, demonstrated a marked increase in pulmonary blood flow, but no significant change in the calculated vascular resistance.

## Araminet

Aramine (metaraminol) is a vasopressor agent which is widely used in the emergency treatment of hypotension, but its effect on the pulmonary circulation is not well documented. The perfused wedge method was used to assess its local pulmonary effects, and in supplementary experiments, the drug was administered through a systemic vein while pulmonary flow and pressure were recorded, in an effort to delineate its overall effect.

Using the perfused wedge method, four experiments were done in three dogs. The standard open-chest preparation was used. Control records were taken, then 0.02 mg. Aramine in saline was introduced into the catheter and further records were taken while perfusion of the wedge segment was continued. In another two animals, the right hemithorax was opened and catheters inserted to measure pulmonary arterial pressure and left atrial pressure. A flowmeter probe was applied around the intermediate artery to the right lower lobe. While continuous records were taken, Aramine (1.0 mg.) was injected into a femoral vein.

# Recults:

These are detailed in Tables 22 and 23. In the perfused

watge experiments, arrival of the drug at the catheter tip was
followed by a rise in the perfused wedge presours (fig. 47) in
each case. Who calculated restatance was increased by more
than 40 per cent.

In the second group of experiments, the single dose of Arabine given intravenously produced a small sustained rise in the pulmonary arterial pressure and a smaller increase in flow. No change in left atrial pressure was recorded (fig. 48). The calculated vascular resistance was increased in each experiment.

Discussion and Neview:

Little has been published about the pulmonary vascular offects of Aramine, although its actions on other vascular beds are well documented (94)(95).

livesay showed that the intravenous infusion of Aramine almost doubled the pulmonary arterial pressure in normal subjects without significantly altering pulmonary flow (96). He therefore attributed a vasoconstrictor action to the drug. Harris and Neath suggested that a rise in left atrial pressure could be a contributory factor in this pulmonary hypertensive offset (75).

In our experiments, when framine was introduced directly into the wedge aggrent, a constrictor effect was even. This was less marked in the second group of experiments in which blood flow to the area studied could alter. The left strial pressure was

unchanged in our preparations. We would conclude that Armine has a local constrictor offect on the pulmonary vessels, but in the intest animal its systemic administration is also associated with an increase in cardiac output, so that it caused in increase in both flow and pressure in the pulmonary circulation, with a small not increase in pulmonary vascular resistance.

In concluding this section concerned with the actions of drugs on the pulmonary vasculature, two related points merit re-emphasis. The results of these experiments have demonstrated the sensitivity of the perfused wedge method in the detection of small or weak changes in pulmonary vascular resistance, which are locally mediated. Then the perfused method was used, in each instance where vasc-activity appeared, the reports were unequivocal. By contrast, in the experiments in which flow was allowed to vary and the resistance changes were calculated from measurements of flow and the pressure gradient, the conclusions were less clear and the separate effects of the drug more difficult to distinguish.

The letter results tuply again that local pulmonary vacaular responses are weak and are easily swamped by more powerful hashodynamic changes elsewhere - in particular, changes in cardiac output.

It must be recognised, however, that while the doses of the various drugs studied were small compared with a systemic doce, the amount and concentration of the drugs were probably relatively high in the limited segment of vascular hed which they perfused.

and the second s

The state of the s

#### References:

- 1. AVIADO, D.M. Pharmacology of the gulmonary circulation.

  Pharmacol. Rev. 12:159:1960.
- effects of 5-hydroxytryptamine in man.

Circulation 21:1134:1960.

3. HARRIS, P. Fatent ductus arteriosus with pulmonary hypertension.

Brit. Heart J. 17:85:1955.

HARRIS, P., FRITTS, H.W.Jnr., CLAUSS, R.H., ODELL, J.H.,
COURNAND, A. Influence of acetylcholine on the human
pulmonary circulation under normal and hypoxic conditions.

Proc. Soc. exp. blol. & Med. 93:77:1956.

- Cited by Feeley, J.W. et al. Ref. 14)
- 6. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.N. Note on a method for the demonstration of pulmonary vasomotor fibres.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 34:151:1948.

7. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.N., HEBB, O.O., WEATHERALL, J.
Pulmonary vasomotor fibres in the sympathetic chain and its
associated ganglis in the dog.

Quart. J. exp. Physicl. 34:285:1948.

S. DALY, I. de B., DUKE, H.N., LINZELL, J.L., WEATHERALL, J. Pulmonary vascanctor nerve activity.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 37:149:1952.

9. WHARM, J.T., MINISTERS, A.C., BROMER, A.W., DARM, J.S.,
GHRMAN, W.J. ZEMIESCHE, L.J. The normal behaviour of the
pulmonary blood vessels with observations on the intermittence
of the flow of blood in the arterioles and capillaries.

Amer. J. Physicl.

10. INVIN. J.V., BURRACE, W.S. Regulation of microcirculation in the rebbit's lung. Factors regulating blood flow.

Proceedings of the 3rd conference on microcirculatory physiology and pathology.

Amer. Physicl. Soc. Washington D.C. 1958.

109:236:1934

11. MISMA, O.I. Reactions of pulmonary venules of cat with special reference to offect of pulmonary elastance.

Acta physicl. scand. 23:361:1951.

12. HATLEON, W.F., WOODBIRY, R.A., VOCP, E. Differential pressures in the lessor circulation of the unamentheliaed dog.

Amor. J. Physicl. 125:130:1939.

13. AVIADO, D.M., SOMMIDE, C.F. Effects of sympathomimetic drugs on the pulmonary chroalation with special reforence to a new pulmonary vascdilator.

J. Pharmacol. exp. Therap. 120:512:1957.

14. PERLEY, J.W., LEE, T.D., MILMOR, W.R. Active and passive components of the pulmonary vascular response to vascactive drags in the dog.

Amer. J. Physiol. 205:1193:1963.

15. FOVIER, W.O. Effects of pharmacologic agents on the pulmonary circulation.

Amor. J. Med. 281927:1960.

16. WITHAM, A.C., FLEMING, J.W. Direct of apinephrine on the pulmonary directation in man.

J. clin. Invest. 30:707:1951.

17. NELSON, R.A., MAY, L.G., BENNET, A., KOBATASHI, M.,

CRECORY, R. Comparison of the affects of present and
depressor agants and influences on pulmonary and systemic
pressure of normatensive and hypertensive subjects.

Amer. Heart J. 50:172:1955.

18. GOLDENBERG, M., PANES, K.L., BALDWIN, E. de F.,
GREENE, D.G., ROH, C.E. Haemodynamic response of man to
nor-epinophrine and opinephrine and its relation to the
problem of hypertension.

Amor. J. Med. 5:792:1948.

19. FORMAN, S., MAY, L.G., BEHNETT, A., KOBAYASHI, M.,

CRECORY, R. Effects of preserves and depressor agents on
pulmonary and systemic pressures of normatensives and
hypertensives.

Proc. Soc. exp. Blol. 83:847:1953.

20. McMICHAIL, J., SHARPEY-SCHAFER, E.P. Cardleo output in men by a direct Fick method. Diffects of posture, venous pressure change, atropine and adrenaline.

Brit: Heart J. 6:33:1944.

- 21. BARCROFT, H., STARR, T. Comparison of the actions of edronaline and nor-advending on the ourding output in man.

  Olin. Sci. 10:295:1951.
- 22. ALEXANDER, J.K., MISC, J., DEMNIS, E.W., HERSHBERGER, R.L.
  Effects of recomic epinephrine inhelation on cardiopulmonary function in normal man and in patients with
  chronic pulmonary emphyseus.

Objustation 18:235:1958.

25. VUYLSTEEK, K., LEUSEN, I. Les pressions capillaire pulmonaire et intra-auriculaire gauche chez le chien.

(Fulmonary capillany and left intra-auricular pressures in the dog.)

Apol. Internat. physicl. 63:422:4955.

- 24. JOHNSON, V., HAMILTON, W.F., KATZ, L.N., WHINSTEIN, W. Studies on the dynamics of the pulmonary circulation.

  Amer. J. Physicl. 120:624:1937.
- 25. WIGGERS, C.J. Regulation of pulmonary circulation.

  Physicl. Rev. 1:259:1921.
- 26. HARRES, P., HEATH, D. The busen palmonary circulation, p. 116. Edinburgh. E. & S. Livingstone, 1962.
- 27. ALCOCK, P., BERRY, J.L., DALY, I. do B. Action of drugs on the pulmonary circulation.

Quart. J. exp. Physical. 25:369:1935.

28. VIGOERS, C.J. Studies in inaccessible internal haemorrhages: the ineffectiveness of adrenalin in pulmonary beamorrhage.

29. GOLDBYRG, I.I., COTTEN, M. de V., DARRY, I.D., HOWELL, D.V.

Comparative heart contractile force effects of equipressor

doses of several sympathomizatic amines.

J. Pharmac, exp. Therap. 108:177:1953.

- 30. FOWLER, N.O. Physiologic studies of drugs in human pulmonary hypertension. In, Pulmonary Circulation.
  Ed. Adams, W.R., Veith, I. p.189. New York. Crune & Stratton 1959.
- The effect of nor-epinephrine upon pulmonary arteriolar replatence in men.

J. olin. Invest. 30:517:1951.

- 32. PATEL, D.J., LANGE, R.L., HECHT, H.H. Some evidence for active constriction in the human pulmonary vascular bed.

  Circulation 18:19:1958.
- 33. HILLIMS, H.K., LAIGHT, L., CLIFTORD, G.O., HEINRICH, C., SWIDER, T.H. The effects of nor-spinephrine on the circulatory system.

Clin. Res. Proc. 1:6:1953.

BORST, H.G., BERGLUND, M., McGREGOR, M., Effects of pharmacologic agents on the pulmonary circulation in the dog. Studies on advenalin, nor-advenalin, 5-hydroxy-tryptamine, acetylcholine, histamine, aminophylline.

J. clin. Invest. 35:669:1957.

35. PATEL, D.J., MALIOS, A.J., de FREETAS, F.M. Importance of transmiral pressure and lung volume in evaluating drug offect on pulmonary vaccular tone.

Circulat. Res. 9:1217:1961.

- 36. SHADLE, O.W., MOORE, J.C., BULLEG, D.M. Effect of 1arterenol influcion on "central blood volume" in the dog. Circulat. Res. 3:385:1955.
- 37. AUSHUER, R.F., WEST, T.C. Role of autonomic hormones on left ventricular performance continuously analyzed by electronic computers.

Circulate Rese 5:240:1957.

MESPALE, D.T., MICHICA, R.J., SCHULTZ, M. Recent studies in primary pulmonary hypertension, including pharmacodynamic observations on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Bull. N.Y. noad. med. 30:195:1954.

pulmonary hypertension. I. Clinical and hashodynamic study.

Amer. J. Med. 11:686:1951.

40. GROVER, R.F., BOWES, W.A.Jur., DLOUNT, S.G.Jur. Pulmonary
hypertension relieved by Friscoline in patients with
congonital heart discuss.

Clin. Ros. 6:85:1958.

47. GROVER, R.F., REMVES, J.T., BLOUNE, S.G.Jnr. Tolazoline hydrochloride (Friedoline). An effective pulmonary vascdilator.

Amor. Hourt J. 61:5:1961.

42. BRAUN, K., IZAK, C., ROSEMBERG, S.Z. Pulmonary arterial procedure after Priscoline in mitral stemosis.

Britis Heart J. 19:217:1957.

43. WOOD, P. The pulmonary vasoconstructive factor in pulmonary hypertension.

Brit. Heart J. 20:557:1958.

44. HAMMAGYI, D., FREMAI, B., IVANYI, J., TSOTER, T., TENYI, M., SZUES, ZS. The role of the nervous system in the maintenance of pulmonary arterial hypertension in heart failure.

Brit. Heart J. 15:15:1993.

45. WIDINSKY, J., KASALTOKY, J., VALACK, A., DEJDAR, R.,
VYSKOUZEL, Z., LUKES, M. Effect of Priscol on the
pulmonary circulation in cor pulmonals.

Brit. Heart J. 22:571:1960.

46. YV, P.N. Primary pulmonary hypertension. Report of bix cases and review of literature.

Am. int. Hed. 49:1138:1958.

- Miffects of tolazoline hydrochloride (Priscoline) on circulatory dynamics of patients with pulmonary hypertension.

  Amer. Heart J. 55:424:1958.
- 48. MacKINNON, J., VICKERS, C.F.H., WADE, E.C. The effects of advenorgic-blocking agents on the pulmenary pirculation in man.

Brit. Heart J. 18:442:1956.

- 49. ILLEHEL, N.C., IELLEHEL, C.W., GREETER, J.T., LEVI, M.J.

  Planes datecholomines in open-chest surgery. Prevention

  of their perpicious effects by pre-treatment with Didenzyline.

  Surg. Forum 24:269:1963.
- 50. REPLOGLE, R., LEVY, M.J., De WALL, R.A., LELLERET, R.C. Catecholamine and serotonin response to cardio-pulmonary by-pass.
  - J. Thorac. Cardiovasc. Surg. 44:638:1962.
- 51. ROSE, J.C., LAZARO, E.J. Pulmonary vancular responses
  to serotonin and effects of certain serotonin antagonists.

  Circulat. Res. 6:283:1998.

52. VINOLO, B., ORLASSI, W., ZOCOME, G.P., SCOTTI, G.G.

Mechanism of pulmonory vesoconstruction after injection of

5-hydroxytryptemins in the dog.

- Brit. Heart J. - 24:422:1962.

53. BUDOLFH, A.M., PAUL, M.H. Palmonary and systemic vescular response to continuous infusion of 5 H T (serotonin) in the deg.

Amer. J. Physicl. 189:263:1957.

54. HINSHAY, L.D., KUIDA, H., GILBERT, R.P., VISSCHER, M.B.

Influence of perfusate characteristics on pulmonary vescular
response to endotoxin.

Amor. J. Physiol. 191:293:1957.

55. KABINS, S.A., MOLINA, C., KAIN, L.N. Fulmonary vascular offects of perception (5-OH-tryptomine) in dogs: its role in causing pulmonary codema.

Amer. J. Physicl. 197:955:1939.

56. McCANON, D.M., HORVATH, S.M. Some effects of sevetonin in pentobarbital anaesthetised dogs.

Amor. J. Physical, 179:131:1954.

57. SHEPHEND, J.T., ECNALD, D.E., MINDER, B., SWAN, H.J.C., Site of action of 5-H-T on pulmonary blood vessels in the dog.

Physiologist 1:72:1958.

58. SHEPHEED, J.T., DONALD, D.E., LINDER, E., SWAN, H.J.C.

Effect of small doses of 5-hydroxytryptamine (serotonin)

on pulmonary circulation in the closed-chest dog.

Amer. J. Physicl. 197:963:1959.

- 59. HELD, G. Circulatory effects of 5-hydroxytryptamine.
  J. Physiol. 118:435:1952.
- 60. ROSE, J.C. Pulmonary vascular responses to serotonin and the effects of serotonin antagonists.

J. clin. Invest. 36192411957.

61. GANRUM, J.H., HEBB, C.C., ELLVER, A., SWAN, A.A.B.

5-bydroxytryptamine. Pharmacological action and
destruction in perfused lungs.

Quart. J. exp. Physicl. 38:255:1953.

62. BHATTACHARYA, B.K. A pharmacological study of the effect of 5-hydroxytryptamine and its antagonists on the bronchial musculature.

Arch. internat. pharm. dyn. Gand. 103:357:1955.

63. COHROR, J.H.Jnr., VAN LINGEN, B., STROUD, R.C.,
RONCORONI, A. Reflex and direct effects of
5-OH-tryptamine (serotomin). Their possible role in
pulmonary embolus and coronary thrombosis.

Amer. J. Physiol. 173:379:1953.

64. DUTELL, J.J., AVIADO, D.M. Factors influencing the pulmonary hypertensive response to 5-hydroxytryptomine.

Circulat. Res. 11:466:1962.

- 55. Finish, K., Stant, S. Animonary and systemic blood
  yespense response to merutopins field of chemoromytors.
  Amer. J. Physiol. 2011359:1961.
- on pulmonery busined present Tentionies reference to arterial and venous negment Tentionies.

Ample J. Physicia 194:165:1998.

67. MURILIN, A.M., MURICULD, M.D., MURI, P.A., PAUL, M.R.

Wifeons of vascellator drugs in acreal and association—
constructed pulmonary vascella in the doc.

Amer. 3. Thysial. 1970617:1959.

63. AVEADO, D.M. Helmonary vanisher proposes to anoxic.

5. bytroxythyptomine and biotomine.

Macre J. Physici. 193:1032:1960.

- 69. HARRES, P., MARTIN, D.: The Munas Pulsemary Circulation, p. 124. Disharch. D. & S. Livingsbone, 1952.
- 70. Hands, P., Safers, A.V., Jar., Germand, A. Bose electricity offents of 5-bydroxybryptanian in con.

  (Lecaletical Hill 1960.
- 71. HEDB. C.C., ROBERT, R. Vaso- and brouche-dilator offects of m-deopropyl-moreplusybrine in isolated perfused dog large.

J. Pharmacol. & exp. Therap. 95:228:1949.

72. WILLIAMS, J., WHITH, D., BELUKE, R. The labile properties of the pulmonary vascular had in patients with pulmonary emphysems.

Clin. Res. 8:257:1960.

- 73. HARRIS, P., HEATH, D. In, The Human Pulmonary Circulation, p.117. Edinburgh. E. & S. Myingstone, 1962.
- 74. MAUFMAN, J., IGLAUER, A., HERWITZ, G.K. Effect of Isuprel (isopropyleplnephrine) on circulation of normal man.

Amer. J. Med. 11:442:1951.

- 75. DODGE, H.T., MURDAUGH, H.V.Jnr., Cardiovascular-renal effects of iso-proterenol in congestive heart failure.

  Circulation 16:873:1957.
- 76. LEVINSON, D.C., SHUBIN, H. Haemodynamic changes with Isuprel in complete heart block.

Circulation 18:749:1958.

77. ROVERT, G.C., LEE, T.D., ROSS, R.S. Effect of Isoproterenol on pulmonary vascular resistance in pulmonary hypertension.

Circulation 24:1025:1961.

78. DALY, I. de B., HEBB, C.O. Pulmonary vacomotor fibres in the cervical vago-sympathetic nerve of the dog.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 37:19:1952.

79. WILLIAMS, M.H. Relationship between pulmonary artery pressure and blood flow in the dog lung.

Amer. J. Physiol. 179:243:1954.

80. HYMAN, A.L., MYERS, W.D., HEYER, A. The effect of acute pulmonary embolus on cardiopulmonary baemodynamics.

Amer. Heart J. 67:313:1964.

81. McGAFF, C.J., ROVETT, G.C., GLASSIAN, E., MILNOR, W.R.

The pulmonary blood volume in rheumatic heart disease and
its alteration by Isoproterence.

Circulation 27:77:1963.

82. ELIAKIM, M., ROSENDERG, S.Z., BRAUN, K. Effect of acetylcholine on pulmonary artery pressure in anaesthetised dogs.

Arch, int. Pharmacodyn. 113:169:1957.

J. pharmac. exp. Therap. 77:80:1943.

- 83. PRIMBERG, I., KATE, L.N., STEINITE, F.S. The effect of drugs on the pulmonary and systemic arterial pressures in the trained anaesthetised dog. Remin, angiotomin, adrenalin, pitressin, paredine, digitalis, acetyloholine, papaverine, histamine, amyl mitrite and aminophyllin.
- 84. KLEINERMAN, L., MARCUS, N., GEORGESCU, M. Actions of advendin and acetylcholine on the pulmonary circulation.

  Rev. Fiziol. Norm. Patol. 2:44:1955., cited by Aviado D.M.

Pharmac. Rev. 12:159:1960.

BELL, A.L.Jar., SHIMOMURA, S., PIERSON, R.N., FELD, A.W. BELL, A.L.Jar., SHIMOMURA, S., PIERSON, R.N., FELD, A.W. Direct action of gostylcholine and nor-epinephrine on the pulmonary vascular bed demonstrated by perfusion studies of the wedged segment.

Circulation 24.884.1961.

86. CAMPBELL, C.S., HADDY, F.J., VISSCHER, M.B. Direct of acute bradycardia on pulmonary vascular pressures in anaesthetised dogs.

Prod. soc. exp. biol. med. N.Y. 71:52:1949.

87. FRETA'S, H.W.Jnr., HARRES, P., CLAUSS, R.H., ODELL, J.E.

COURMAND, A. The effect of acetylcholine on the pulmonary

cliculation under normal and hypoxic conditions.

J. clin. Invest. 37:99:1958.

88. SHEPHERD, J.T., SPILER, H.J., HELTHOLZ, H.F.Jnr., Effect of infusions of scattlicholine on pulmonary vascular resistance in patients with pulmonary hypertension and congenital heart disease while breathing air and oxygen.

Circulation 18:781:1958.

89. BATEMAN, H., TAVIDSON, L.A.G., DONALD, K.W., HARRES, P.

A comparison of the effect of acetylcholine and 100%

oxygen on the pulmonary circulation in patients with

mitral stemosis.

Clin. scl. 22:223:1962.

- 90. SODERHOLM, B., WERKO, L. Adetyloholine and the pulmonary circulation in mitral valve disease.

  Brit. Heart J. 21:1:1959.
- 91. HARRIES, P. The effects of varying oxygen tensions and of acetylcholine in the human pulmonary circulation.

  Ciba Foundation Study Group, No. 8, Problems of Fulmonary Circulation, p.75. London, Churchill, 1961.
- 92. DULFANO, M.J., YAHNI, J., TOOR, M., ROSEN, N., LANGER, L.

  The prognostic value of aminophylline in the selection of
  patients for mitral velvotomy.

J. lab. clin. Med. 48:329:1956.

- 93. STORSTEEN, O., HELLE, I., ROKSETH, R. The effect of theophylline ethylene diamine on the pulmonary circulation.

  Amer. Heart J. 55:781:1958.
- 94. MILLS, L.C., MOYER, J.H. The effects of various catecholamines on specific vascular hosmodynamics in hypotensive and normatensive subjects.

Amen. J. Cardiol. 5:652:1960.

95. MOYER, J.H., MORRIS, G., SNYDER, H. A comparison of the cerebral hasmodynamic response to aramine and nor-epinephrine in the normotensive and hypotensive subject.

Circulation 10:265:1954.

96. INVESAY, W.R., MOYUR, J.H., CHAPMAN, D.W. The cardiovancular and renal haemodynamic effects of Aramine.

Amer. Heart J. 47:745:1954.

# FULMONARY VASOMOTOR ACTIVITY

# VOLUME II.

#### CONTENTS.

Chapter	*•	Page.
6.	The Effect of Carbon Dioxide.	125.
7.	The Diffect of Acute Hypoxia.	140.
8.	The Effect of Pulmonary Arterial Hyperoxia.	172.
9.	Pulmonary Embolism.	178.
10.	The Effect of Gold Perfusion.	198.
11.	The Influence of the Airway Pressures.	203.
12.	Summary	283.

## CHAPTER 6.

# THE EFFECT OF CARBON DIOXIDE.

Hypercapais in its scute or chronic form cocurs in many clinical situations, and its effects on the cardiovascular system are profound. The response of the pulmonary vasculature to elevated tensions of carbon dioxide in the alveoli is presented in this section. The perfused wedge technique was used to allow differentiation of the local influences of CO2 from those due to reflex or hormonal action, or mediated through changes in blood flow.

# Material and Methods:

In seven animals, using the open-chest proparation, recordings of the perfused wedge pressures were taken while alveolar hypercaphia was induced by ventilation with 8 per cent carbon dioxide (in 30 per cent oxygen / 62 per cent nitrogen). In four dogs, the bronchus to the lobe containing the wedge segment was separately intubated, in order that the lobe under study could be ventilated selectively with a gas mixture which differed from that given to the rest of the lungs. In one dog, the lobe containing the wedge segment was denervated. This was done by dissecting and dividing the adventitial coats of the bronchus and vessels. The demuded areas were then painted with an aqueous

solution of phenol (1 in 15). In two experiments, tolazoline (0.05 mg./ml.) was added to the perfusate. In two experiments the bronchus serving the wedge segment was occluded temperarily, ventilation with 8 per cent carbon dioxide was started, and pressures were recorded before and after release of this In two experiments the pressure gradient from a bronchue. small pulmonary vein to the left atrium was monitored, in addition to the standard measurements. For this purpose a fine polythene cannula was introduced into a pulmonary vein from the left atrium and advanced until its tip lay 3 cm, peripheral to the veno-atrial junction. In all the experiments using the perfused wedge method, the perfusate was autogenous venous blood. which was withdrawn before the alveelar carbon dioxide tension was raised.

Systemic arterial pH was measured in 11 experiments, at the time of recording the pressure changes.

When more then one experiment was done on the same animal, a short period of hyperventilation was used to eliminate the carbon dioxide which might have accumulated from the previous run.

The airway pressure was monitored through a wide-bore needle in the right main bronchus in most of the experiments.

Four supplementary experiments were done to record the effect of hypercapnia on pulmonary blood flow and pressure, left atrial pressure and static wedge pressure. Blood flow to the

Preparetion	Dog	SIOS	Cath		8	CEROS						WPERSONELL	***		
•	o S		o.	St. W.P.	Z-V-Z	G G		æ	部	A. E. M	3.A.B	a M D		æ	拉图
	86	<u>ှ</u> လ	Ö	0	Ç	0.12		ιŽ		្	0.	5.0	11.0		
	S)	လ လီ	Ç	o N	្នុ	ξ. O		Q	10	୍ଦ	្	ů, Ö	<b>0.</b> ₹		17
	<u>ښ</u>	<b>ှ</b> လ	្	o Q	្	200		ф		o N	Ç	ů,	44.0		
o tidestation	S	O.	<b>•</b>	Q (Å	Q Q	14.0	ů Č	(S)	•	in o	် ဝ	ETA ETA		0.	2.23
# 2 20+b	S	0.76	ان ان	© ស្វ	ကို	୍ଦ		Qγ	ı	က် ဝ	Ó	ر دن	္		
17 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00	8	0.76	ល្ខំ	ត សំ	క్త లో	<b>ှ</b>		ģ	S	0	က ဝ	0.0	i,		
990th	Ç	<b>ာ့</b>	्	ှ လ	្ន	<b>4</b>		Q	57.7	O ଐ	C)	#2.5	7		
	S	ာ လ	<b>?</b>	ņ	Ç.	10.0		Q	13	o M	<b>့</b> လ	4	<del>ن</del> تر•		(i)
	įς. V	<b>့</b> လ	্	<b>Q</b>	<b>*</b>	0°5		্	500	Q IÑ	<b>्</b>	<u>က</u> က	٠ <u>٠</u>		*
	ঠে	<b>ु</b> •3	្	Č.	3.0	19.0		ťΩ	7.34	<b>3</b>	3.0	22.0	ુ. જ	• :	
	65	0.76	o, r	<b>0</b>	0.5	60			7.37	() ()	0.5	10.0	7.5	,	
or stare to	S	2	ณ์	ື່ ດູ	o O	<b>ග</b> ්	i T			(M)	i C	O.	(E)		
Tobe contain	100	လ	Ç	ี เ เ	e.	11	10. 10.	S	N.	୍ଦ୍ର ଐ	, ri	13.0	S S		The state of the s
necessaria	ॐ	ୃ	1.0	2.5	1.5	11.0	10.0	0.4°	1	ଦ <b>୍</b> ଷ	15	12.5	\$1.5	4.75	` ` }
Oz to lobe	29	2,0	0.1	cy rc	2.0	11.0	10.0	75	7.57	20,53	<b>ှ</b> လ	\$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$ \$	10.5		4
	5	Q N	0,	เก ผู้	୍ ଐ	11.0	10.0	in E	13.	es.	ල බ්		10°0	10	大
mixture	B	o di	9	0.0	<u>က</u> လ	္	ල ද	10	2.40	Ç,	un oi	10.0	9	- 14	
ರೆಂ ಸಂಡ <b>ರ್ಕ</b>	ES	2,0	1.0	0.0	<u>ု</u> လိ	10.0	0.6	ıŊ	7.33	2.0	2°0	10.0	ල. ල		
	7.7	0.6	Ç	C C	45	C	10.0	0.4	1	0,0	€.	43.0	0,00	C,	ŧ
in perfucate	32	200	5.0	<b>0</b>	10.0	୍ଦ କ୍ଷ	5.0	လ	1	10.0	. O.	20.5	17.5	3.75	ŧ
Bronchia	99	0.0	0.1	<u>ှာ</u> လ	0.4		0.0	G. 4	. 1	2.0	ic.	\$2.5	7	50 C	ŧ
occinsion.	99	2.0	1.0	୍ଦ	0.4	11.0	10.0	0.	1	୍ଷ	0.4	12,5	11.5	4.75	1
Denervated	8	0	@*F	3.0	1.0		12.5	-		3.0					4
*acc -	SS SS	٥ <b>٠</b> ٠	<b>0</b>	3.0	0.1	<u>ئ</u> ن	14.0	S.	1	3.0	0	1.5	16.5	6.75	ı

The regults of experiments designed to show the local affect of ventilation with 8 per cent carbon die on the vessels of the perfused wedge segment. (R (in wedge) = N.W.P. - St. W.P.) dioxide on the vessels of the perfused wadge segment.

right lower love was monitored with an electro-magnetic flowmeter.

# Regulta:

These are detailed in Mables 24 and 25.

When the standard open-chest preparation was used, the substitution of 8 per cent CO<sub>2</sub> in oxygen and nitrogen as the gas mixture caused a rise in the perfused wedge pressure in each of eleven experiments in four dogs. Representative records are shown in figs. 49 and 50. The perfused wedge pressure began to rise a few seconds after vontilation with CO<sub>2</sub> was started, and fell again when the CO<sub>2</sub> was discontinued. No change in the static wedge pressure or the left strial pressure occurred.

In the preparations in which a loter bronchus was separately intubated, selective ventilation of that lobe with 8 per cent CO2, while the remainder of the lung continued to receive a gas mixture without CO2 (30 per cent O2 / 70 per cent N2) caused a similar rise in the perfused wedge pressure (Fig. 51). Ventilation of the lungs with 8 per cent CO2, with the selective delivery of the oxygen/nitrogen mixture to the wedge segment, was not accompanied by a rise in perfused wedge pressure.

In the experiments in which the bronchus to the right lower lobe was occluded before CO<sub>2</sub> ventilation was commenced, no change in the perfused wedge pressure occurred, until the bronchus was released (Fig. 52).

Dog		CONTROL	ROL			10,	10% CO2 FOR 30 SECONTES	30 SEC	Salic		40	10% co <sub>2</sub> for 3 einutes	R 3 III	UTES	
op:	T. A. T	P.A.P St.N.P D.A.P TON	3.4.P	Tor	04	de se	P.A.P Stelle L.A.P Mon	L.A.P	Mos		P. A. Z	A D.A.P Striff L.Sh.P MOW	L. A.L.	Flow	여
2	0.02	7.0	6.0	S\$*6 8**1	C4.6	21.0	ဝ စာ	7.0	7.0 1.22 11.5 26.0	11.5	26.0	. ସେ ଫୁ	7.5	2°44 9°4	9.4
5	0.02	7.0	0	<b>19</b>	12°0	22.0	O,	0.0	1.2 13.3 25.0	N. P.	25.0	60 60	0 <b>*</b> 2	1.92 9.4	7.6
<del>gin</del> Ense	14.0	3.0	o o	50	4	17.0	O.W.	्• त	1.16 12.9 19.0	20	0.0	\$** •**	6 6	4.86 8.6	ဟ <u>ု</u> တ
-	\$\$ \$	3.0	Q N	1.24 8.9	σ <u>ς</u>	17.0	O. W	୍ଦୁ ଐ	£.08	5	1.08 13.9 20.0	<b>6*4</b>	N O	1.8 9.45	3.45

The effect of ventiletion of the lungs with a gas mixture containing 10 per cent carbon dioxide on the pulmonary blood flow, pressure and resistance (R).

(R \* P.A.P minus D.A.P. divided by flow.)

Where the lobe containing the segment under study had been deservated, the response to hypercaphia followed the same pattern.

The addition of tolazoline to the perfusate did not modify the response to hypercapaia (fig. 38).

No change in the relationship between the pulmonary venous pressure and the left atrial pressure was seen during the hypercaphic stimulus (fig. 53).

No change in alread pressure was recorded in these experiments.

In the experiments in which pulmonary blood flow was measured, the pattern was similar in each experiment, both flow and the mean pulmonary arterial pressure altered about ten econds after ventiletion with the hypercaphic mixture started (fig. 54). The mean pulmonary pressure was increased while the flow was decreased, so that the calculated resistance was increased. With continued ventilation (with 10 per cent carbon dioxide), the pulmonary pressure continued to increase, but flow increased to a proportionately greater extent, so that after 3 minutes the calculated resistance was loss than the control values. Both the statio wedge pressure and loft atrial pressure were raised by this degree of hyperdapmia, but their relationship to each other remained constant. We change in the gradient from static wedge to left atrium occurred.

Table 26.

Authora (Referênce)	Subject or Properation	Effect Observed (R.V.R.)
Bean (5), Bjurstedt (6), Borst (7), Duks (8)(9), Logaras (10), Nanfredi (11)(12) Well (13), Von Bulsr (14)	Perfused dog lungs	Increased
Peters (15)	P <b>erfused</b> dog lungs	Degrensed
Ketcham (4)	Porfused rat lungs	Incrosed
Duke (16), Hyde (17), Nicsell (18)	Perfused cat lungs	Increased
Wissell (19)	Porfused cat lungs CO <sub>2</sub> in perfusate	Decreased
Wearn (20)	llicroscopy of cat lungs	No change
Hebb (21)	Perfused monkey lungs	Inoxoasod
Daly (22), Fishman (23) Harvey (24)	Hum <b>an</b> (emphysema)	Increased
Paul (25)	Human (mitral stenosis)	Inoreased
Fishman (26)	Hunan (emphysems)	No change
Frank (27), Stroud (28), Westcott (29)	Human	Variable
Shepherd (30)	Human (C.H.D.)	Variable

The effect of carbon dioxide on the pulmonaxy vaccular resistance (P.V.R.) noted by other workers.

# Discussion and Review:

The observed effects of carbon dioxide on the pulmonary circulation depend on the experimental preparation used. An acute change in arterial PCO2 produces significant changes in heart action, cardiac output and in the systemic circulation (1-3) and these summate with local pulmonary offects to produce changes in the pulmonary circulation.

Since Ketcham (4) in 1912 showed that an increase in the carbon dioxide content of his perfusate caused an elevation in the pulmenary pressure in the perfused rat lung, many studies of the action of carbon dioxide on the pulmonary vasculature have been published (4 + 30)(Table 26). A review of these studies leads to the conclusion that a raised intra-alveolar carbon dioxide tension is regularly followed by pulmonary vascular constriction in isolated animal lungs. Most workers (with a few exceptions (20)(31), also found evidence of pulmonary vasoconstriction in more physiciogical preparations. But the more " 'intact' the preparation, the more variables and indirect effects interact to make interpretation difficulty Thue, in the human subject, the local effect of acute hypercaphic on the pulmonary diroulation is uncertain and its mode of action remains controversial. There is agreement that an about increase in the alveolar Poos induces or aggrevates pulmonary hypertension in human subjects with caphysema (22 - 24); with mitral valve

disease (25); and with congenital heart disease (30). earding output was variably increased, however, in each of these studies and Fishman (26) concluded that the observed wise in pulmonary pressure was due to an increase in pulmonary blood flow. He found no increase in pulmonary vaccular resistance. Among those studion in which an increase in pulmonary vescular resistance was found, several mechanisms have been suggested to account for it, and both the pro-capillary and post-capillary vessels have been named as the site of vasometion. The ploture is further complicated by the fact that Co. affects bronchial tone, and Peters (15) has suggested that broncho-constriction could account for an increase in resistance to blood flow, Sochzer, on the other hand, bolloved that the constructor response was vasquiar, and implicated catecholomines as the probable mediators (3). .

Further information has come from the observation that hypercapnia increased the pulmonary diffusing capacity of the lungs (as measured by the carbon monoxide breath holding technique)(7)(17)(31). Whis fact coupled with measurements of the pulmonary blood volume during scute elevation of the alveolar CO2 content, has led to re-examination of the suggestion made by Hissell in 1951, that hypercapnia causes pulmonary venous constriction (32). Hyde (17) using isolated cat lungs, perfused first in an antegrade and then in a retrograde faction, has shown

that an elevated CO<sub>2</sub> tension can cause both arterial and venous constriction in the pulmonary vessels, but that an increase in the carbon monoxide diffusing capacity occurs only when the capillary and post-capillary vescular bed is exposed to raised CO<sub>2</sub> tensions. This work is in accord with those studies which have shown an increase in pulmonary blood volume in assponse to hypercapaia. These observations are not irreconcilible with Wissell's work (19) in which he found that a raised CO<sub>2</sub> tension in his perfusate caused dilutation of vescels in the perfused cat lung, whereas increased alvectar PcO<sub>2</sub> caused constriction (18). Missell concluded that hypercarbin diluted pulmonary priestes and constricted pulmonary volum or venulos.

In another study in which hypercaphic blood was used to perfuse the lungs, on increase in pulmonary vascular resistance was noted (5), but the mite of vascoonstriction was not postulated.

The results of the present study permit the following conclusions. The local effect of a raised alveolar PCO2 in the dog is vaccounstriction. The effect is mediated by a direct local action and is independent of reflex nervous pathways. It was not modified by a sympatheticolytic agent. There was no evidence in these experiments of a pulmonary venous throttle action, as suggested by Aviado (33). There was no evidence of bronched constriction. In the 'whole' animal, the constrictor response dominates only for a brief period, after which a rise in cardiac

output everrides the local effect to produce a diletation of the pulmonary vessels which is probably passive. These observations are largely in accord with previous and subsequent studies, provided the differences in the experimental proparations are taken into account. Thus, in these experiments where pulmonary flow and left strial pressure were held constant, hypercaphia caused on increase in pulmonary vescular resistance.

The precise mechanism of the action of CO<sub>2</sub> on the pulmonary vessels remains obscure. A similar pressor response to CO<sub>2</sub> has been described in the remaindested (34). Release of catecholomines has been suggested (3)(35). The present study did not investigate all the catecholomines, but does exclude adversaline and nor-adversaline as the local mediators.

One important consequence of ventilation with 8 per cent carbon dioxide is the rapid development of a 'respiratory' acidesis, and the effects of the resultant fall in the pH of the blood perfusing systemic chemoreosphors and perfusing the pulmonary vessels must be considered. Bjurstedt has shown that a reduction in the pH of the arterial and mixed vencus blood occurred within one minute of adding 10 per cent carbon dioxide to the sea mixture in artificially ventilated dogs. The fall in pH was accompanied by a rise in the pulmonary arterial pressure, and the authors concluded that this was due to an increase in pulmonary vescular resistance (6). Although their method of estimating pulmonary

blood flow is open to oriticism, (they used the method of Miljestrand and Zonder (36); pulse pressure, divided by mean blood pressure, equals stroke volume) their conclusions seem valid.

From our own studies we would exclude reflex effects due to carbon dioxide or a lowered arterial pH, which are mediated through systemic chemoreceptors, because the pressor response was limited to the segment in which the alveolar PCO2 was relace. The effect may have been due to a local reduction in pH however.

# References:

i. Little, R.C., EMIM, O.V., Cardiovancular response to

Amer. J. Physiol. 206:1025:1964.

2. SITCH, C.W., LETTLE, R.C., BULLDCK, J. Acute offert of low alveolar carbon dioxide on the objectation.

Clin. Res. 11:65:1963.

3. SECHEER, P.H., BUDERG, L.D., LENDE, H.W., COOPTE, D.Y., DEEPPS, R.D., PRICE, H.L. Effect of carbon dioxide inhalation on autorial pressure, B.C.G., and plasma catocholomines and 17-OH continosteroids in normal men.

J. appl. Physicl. 15:454:1960.

b. KENCHAM, G.S., KING, J.T.Jnr., HOOKER, D.R. The effect of carbon disside on the isolated heart.

Amer. J. Physick. 31:64:1912.

- yesoular response in the dog lung induced by elterations in pulmonary arterial carbon dickide tension and by acetylcholine.
- Amor. J. Physicl. 166:723:1951.

  6. BJURSTEW, H., LILLESTRAND. C., MATELL, G. Experiments

on pulmonary circulation and gas exchanges. In Problems of Pulmonary Circulation. Ciba Foundation Study Group No. 8, p.63. London. Churchill, 1961.

7. BORSE, M.G., WHICHSHEEDER, J.L., DERGLUND, S., MoCRESPR, M. Effects of unilateral hypoxia and hypercaphia on palmonary blood flow distribution in the deg.

Amor. J. Physicl. 191:146:1957.

8. Duri, H.N. The action of earbon dioxide on isolated perfused deg lungs.

Quart. J. exp. Physical: 35:25:1949.

9. DUER, H.E., KILLICK, E.M. Pulmonary vasomotor response of Leolated perfused out lunga to enoxia.

J. Physici. 117:305:1952.

10. LOCARAS, G. Further studies of the pilmonery exterial blood pressure.

Acts physici. scend. 14:120:1947.

11. HANDREIM, F., SILKER, H.O. Effect of carbon dioxide on the pulmonery vasqular bed.

Circulation 18:754:1958:

12. MANFRENI, F., STEKER, H.O., PHAYSER, R. Who role of cerbon dioxide in the regulation of pulmonary haemodynamics.

Clin: Res. 7:301:1959.

13. While, P., Salifsburg, P.F., State, D. Physiological factors influencing pulmonary artery pressure during separate perfusion of the systemic and pulmonary directation in bio dog.

Amor. J. Physiol. 191:455:1957.

14. FULER, U.S. von, HILIESTRAND, G. Observations on the pulmonary arterial blood pressure in the cat.

Acts physici. scand. 12:301:1946.

15. PHIERS, R.M. Effect of unliateral carbon dioxide breathing on pulmonary blood flow.

Amer. J. Physiol. 191:399:1957.

16. TUKE, H.W. Pulmonary vasometer responses of isolated perfused cat lungs to energy and hypercaphia.

Quart. J. ecc. Physicl. 36:75:1951.

17. HYDE, R.W., LAWSON, W.H., FORSTER, R.E. Influence of carbon dioxide on pulmonary vasculature.

J. appl. Physiol. 19:734:1964.

18. NISELL, O.T. The action of oxygen and carbon dioxide on the bronchioles and vessels of the isolated perfused lungs.

Acta physicl. scand. (suppl. 73) 2115:1950.

19. NISHL, O.I. The influence of blood games on the milmonary vessels of the cat.

Acta physicl. sound. 23:85:1951.

20. WEARN, J.T., ERNSTENE, A.C., BROMER, A.W., BARR, J.S.,
GERMAN, W.J., ZSCHIESCHE, L.J. The normal behaviour of
pulmonary blood vessels with observations on the intermittence
of the flow of blood in the arterioles and capillaries.

Amer. J. Physiol. 109:236:1934.

21. HERB, C.O., MINIO-SMITH, R.H. Pulmonary vasoconstriction in response to inhalation of CO<sub>2</sub> in the isolated parfused lungs of Macacus rheads.

Quart J. buy. Physica. 34:159:1948.

22. DALY, J.J., NUW, L.S. Effect of mechanical hyperventilation on the pulmonary circulation in emphysema.

Drit. Hourt J. 24:118:1962.

23. FISHMAN, A.P., RICHARDS, D.W. The management of corpulationale in chronic pulmonary disease with particular reference to the associated disturbances in the pulmonary circulation.

Amor. Hours J. 52:149:1956.

24. MARVEY, R.M., FERRER, M.T., RICHARDS, D.W., COURNAND, A.
Influence of chronic pulmonary disease on the heart
and circulation.

Amar. J. Med. 10:719:1951.

25. PAUL, C., VARNAUSKAS, E., FORSKIEG, S.A., SANNERSEEDT, R.,
WEIKESKT, J. Effect of CO2 breathing on the pulmonary
circulation in patients with mitral valve discount.

Clin. soi. 25:111:1964.

26. FISHMAN, A.P., FRUTES, H.W.Jnr., COURNAND, A. Friedts of breathing carbon dioxide on the pulmonary of calation.

Clyculation 22:220:1960.

- 27. FRANK, C.W., JORDAN, A., KIEWHABER, F., ZIRN, M.

  Responses of the pulmonary and systemic circulation of man
  to soute alterations of siveolar carbon dioxide tension.

  Circulation 18:721:1958.
- 28. STROUD, R.C., RANN, H. Effect of oxygen and carbon dioxide tenelons upon the resistance of pulmonary blood vessels.

Amer. J. Physicl. 172:211:1953.

- 29. WESTCOTT, R.N., FOWLIER, N.O., SCOTT, R.C., HAUFNSTEIN, V.D.,
  McGUIRE, J. Jnr. Anoxia and pulmonary vascular resistance.

  J. clin. Invest. 30:957:1951.
- JO. SHEPHARD, R.J. The effect of carbon dioxide on the pulmonary circulation in convenital heart disease.

  Brit. Heart J. 16:451:1954.
- 31. RANKIN, J., MoNETILL, R.S., FORSTER, R.E. Influence of increased alveolar CO2 tension on pulmonary diffusing capacity for CO in man.

J. appl. Physici. 15:543:1960.

32. NISELL, O.T. Reactions of the pulmonary venules of the cat with special reference to the effect of the pulmonary elastance.

Acta physicl. scand. 23:361:1951.

33. AVIADO, D.M. Pulmonary venular responses to anoxia, 5-hydroxytryptamine and histamine.

Amer. J. Physicl. 198:1032:1960.

BROOKER, W.J., ANSELL, J.S., BROWN, E.B.Jnr. Effect of respiratory acidesis on renal blood flow.

Surg. Forum 10:869:1960.

35. FEINBERG, H., GEROLA, A., KATZ, L.N. Effect of changes in blood carbon dioxide level on coronary blood flow and myopardial oxygen consumption.

Amer. J. Physicl. 199:349:1960.

36. INLICENTRAND, C., MANDER, E.

Cited by Bjurstedt, H., Liljestrand, G., Matell, G.
Experiments on pulmonary circulation and gas exchange.

In. Problems of Pulmonary Circulation, p.66. London.

Churchill, 1961.

#### CHAPTER 7.

## THE EFFECT OF ACUTE HYPOXIA.

It seems reasonable on teleological grounds to expect to find homeostatic mechanisms in the lungs which control the exposure of venous blood to alveclar exygen, and in 1946, Von Buler and biljestrand propounded the concept that a local mechanism could direct venous blood away from poorly ventilated areas towards well ventilated portions of the lung. They based this hypothesis on their studies on the influence of inepired gases on the pulmonary arterial pressure in animal preparations (1). following year workers with Andre Cournand demonstrated that hypoxia caused elevation of the pulmonary pressure in man (2). Very many investigations have been carried out subsequently at experimental and clinical levels, on the effects of hypoxia on the circulation (3). There are still, however, several areas of disagreement, and it has become clear that there are marked species differences in the responses to hypoxia. Careful consideration of the experimental preparations used, must be exercised in the interpretation of the results obtained (4 - 7). Mevertheless, most of the basic facts concerning the effects of hypoxia on the pulmonary vacculature have been derived from animal experiments (1) (5 - 15), and the writer considered that new information could

be gained by application of the perfused wedge technique to the problems, and so the following experiments were carried out.

Haterial and Methods:

Two groups of experiments were done. (1) The first was designed to yield information about the effects of breathing low oxygen mixtures on pulmonary blood flow, mean pulmonary arterial pressure, mean left atrial pressure and systemic pressure, in open-chest dogs using a standard anaesthetic technique. (2) The same anaesthesis and hypoxic gas mixtures were used in a second group of experiments in order that some comparisons could be made. In this group, the perfused wedged catheter technique was used and a more precise assessment of changes in vascular resistance was made under conditions of controlled blood flow.

# First Croup.

Ten dogs were used. They were anaesthetised with pentobarbitons, spontaneous respiratory movements were suspended with succinylcholine and intermittent positive pressure ventilation was maintained using a Falmer pump. The right hemithorax was opened through the 5th intercestal space and the tidal volume and respiratory frequency were adjusted to maintain an expired CO<sub>2</sub> level of 5 to 6 per cent and adequate inflation of the lungs. The end-expiratory pressure was usually 1 cm. of water. The systemic arterial pressure was monitored through

a cannula introduced through the right femoral artery into the sorts. The adjacent femoral vein was cannulated for the withdrawal of blood and as a route for a slow intravenous infusion of succinylcholine. Small pulmonary arterial and venous branches in the right middle lobe were cannulated and the catheters so positioned to enable measurement of the main pulmonary arterial pressure and left atrial pressure respectively. The pulmonary artery to the right lower lobes was mobilized by dividing the folds of the mediastinal places which evenle it. Care was taken to minimise handling of this vessel, to avoid demage to vascanotor nerves. The probe of an electro-magnetic flowmeter was applied round this artery.

With the preparation thus not up, control records were taken while the animal was ventilated with 30 per cent oxygen in nitrogen. The gas mixture was then changed to one containing 8 per cent oxygen, while continuous records were taken. After stabilisation of the factors, the gas mixture was again changed to 5 per cent or, in a few experiments, 5 per cent oxygen, and further records were taken.

# Second Group.

Ten animals were used, and the same open-chest preparation was employed. A catheter was wedged in a right lower lobe.

This catheter was introduced through a branch of the right middle lobe as described in Chapter 1. The left atrial pressure was

	Syst 2.	<u>i</u>	5	145	135	140	0	S	150	₩ ₩	160
	ρā	2.75	2.3	3.45	<u></u>	5.0	4.66	5.03	5.33	3,96	₹0• <b>†</b>
ā	Fulm.	0.4	4-32	3.75	∞ -†	3.96	00 *** ***	3	3.28	3.78	3:46
5% owress	LA 2 AP	7.0 11.0	10.0	12.0	0.6	21.0	er er	5	17.5	15.0	0 th-0
IV	1. 1.	0,	5	O*8	8	0.4	M.	4.0	5	7.5	0-4
•	ह ह	Ĉ.		20.0	17.0	25.0	8	2	0°53	S S S	ල දි ද
	Lean Syst F	155	170	15	165	133	33	130	183	175	155
	(24	2.7	3	3.4	2.2	5.35	5.0	6.25	5.83	4.5	5.0
	Fuln. Flori	, \$5. 54.	3.36	2,76	3,98	3.8 8	(C)	2.40	2,40	88	2.60
OXYGIN		ov	8. U	5	5.5	16.5	16.0	15.0	7.9 14.0	5.0	13.0
Ö	₹ \	7.0	i.	iŲ l	ဇ္	4	<b>Q</b>	0.4	9	S. C.	0.4
,	F.A.F	16.0	16.0	15.0	i I	21.0	20.02	19.0	21.0	49.5	15.0
	Hean Syst P.	145	155	150	160	5	2.7 7.7	150	170	450	120
-	ជ	2	F.	9	2.2	ណ្ឌ ក	4	in in	7**	0*47	3.9
CONTROL (30% 02)	Falm. Flow	2*12	£.73	Q 61	200	£.	61 61	Att A	ထူ	2.0	2.03
S) %	A.P.	6.0	ال الله الله	0.0	iŲ iŮ	<b>Q</b>	50.5	0.6	9,0	<b>0</b>	0°8
	5.4.P AP	7.0	O.	200	0	O.	G)	, v	<b>်</b> လ	Ç	7*0
	P.A.?	£3.55	12.5	11.0	13.5	14.0	いは	14+0	16.0	15.0	12.0
60 (1)	Č,	72	72	32	2	#	12	92	-	्ट	62

The factors measured were palmonary arterial pressure, left atrial pressure, pulmonary blood flow and the systemic arterial pressure. R = calculated total pulmonary vascular resistance (see text). Shows the effects of ventilation with hypoxic mixtures on the pulmoneny direction.

4-

monitored in the usual way. In two animals, a second catheter was advanced through the left atrium into a pulmonary vein until its tip lay free 2 or 3 cm. from the veno-atrial junction. Fine polytheme catheters were used for this purpose (O.D. O.7 mm.) (I.D. O.5 mm.). In two dogs, the bronchus serving the right lower lobes was departitely cannulated and appropriate connections were made to allow selective ventilation of this lobe. The dogs were ventilated with 30 per cent exygen / 70 per cent mitrogen for the control records, the mixture was then changed to 3 per cent exygen / 95 per cent mitrogen for several minutes and to 5 per cent exygen / 95 per cent mitrogen for a further 2 or 3 minutes.

The intra-bronchial pressure was monitored in some experiments in each group.

# Results:

# Group I. (Table 27)

The pattern of change in the pulmonary artery pressure and pulmonary flow was similar in each experiment. Under control conditions the mean pulmonary artery pressure was 13.6 mm.

(5.D.± 1.5); when the respiratory gas mixture was changed to 3 per cent exygen / 95 per cent nitrogen it rose to 17.8 mm.

(S.D.± 2.5) and after 5 per cent exygen to 20.8 mm (S.D.± 3.1).

Pulmonary flow also increased, from a control level of 2.1 litres, to 3.0 h. with 6 per cent exygen, and 3.9 L. with 5 per cent

\*Negyxu

The response of the left atrial pressure to hypoxia was more variables. In general terms it foll with the lesser degrees of hypoxia, then rose as hypoxia continued or became more severe. The mean systemic pressure was slightly raised by the hypoxic stimuli used in these experiments. After 3 or 4 minutes of 5 per cent oxygen, however, it would fall, as cardiac failure This fall in systemic pressure occurred at the same occurred. tine as left atrial pressure rose. The figure to express pulmonary vascular resistance was derived by dividing the pressure differential from main pulmonary artery to left atrium by the mulmonary flow. (The latter factor was obtained by multiplying the measured flow to the right lower lobes by four.) The pulmonary vascular registence was increased by the hypoxic stimulus in eight of the ten experiments in this group. The increase was significant in five of these. The relationship between flow and pressure during the two degrees of hyporte stimulus are shown in fig. 55.

# Group II.

(a) Changes in Ferfused Wedge Fressure: (Tables 28 and 29)

Ventilation with a gas mixture containing 8 per cent oxygen was followed by a fall in the perfusion pressure in each technically successful experiment. Resistance in the wedge segment was palculated as pressure gradient from the catheter

80 A	127	25	30% OXTG				8% oktory		
No.	****	55.13.2	L.A.P	a u u	<b>t</b> 4	34.W.D	L-V-T	公司 经	Ø
80	15.3	5.0	1.0	17.0	1.05	5.0	0.1	15.0	0.92
30	<b>5.0</b>	in O	1.0	18.0		ry rð	1.0	16.0	98
8	7.6	10.0	0.0	20.0	18.1	1	7.0	17.0	1.32
హ	7.6	10.0	Q. 9	20.0	18.1	12.0	7.0	0.5	1.32
8	9.7	10.0	0.9	20.0	₹.	12.0	<b>0</b> <b>€</b>	47.0	1. 55
ଞ୍ଚ	2.0	9	Ö.	0	9	3.0	4.0	6.0	ς. ζ.
88	2.0	0**7	2.0	10° 8°	3	0**	i de	6.0	25.25
82	O.S.	ς, G	N N	0.6	0	O.M.	4.0	(S)	2.75
8	0.0	O.	14.0	12.0	0++	0.9	0.1	0,1	ių.
833	2.0	9,0	0.4	12.0	0.4	0 40	0**7	10.0	O.
8	0. V	, v.	ON	4	3	0	O•4	O T	5

The results of experiments to show the effect of hypoxic ventilation (8% oxygen) on the vascular resistance in the pre-venous part of the perfused modge segment. (R = N.W.P.

30g		ጽ	30% ОХ <b>Т</b> СЕВ	22			5/5 extens	N.C.	
• OE	<b>6</b>	St. W.P	5.A.P	E.H.P	H	St. II. S	L.A.P	u.n.	æ
တ္ထ	15.3	5.0	2.0	15.0	0.35	12.0	٠ د د	19.0	0.72
දු	45.2	iv 0	<b>Q</b>	0.47	0.73	12.0	ල ග්	0.61	0.72
8	5.7	9,0	0	47.0	<del>1</del> .0	<b>့</b> တ	5,0	18.0	0 3
82	7.6	9	50	14.0	\$*.‡8	0.9	o, d	5	0.79
83	9*	φ. 0	0*4	0.00	48-1	0.0	හ ල	C•02	1.33
क्	o N	٥ <b>,</b>	0.43	9		Ģ	25.0	•• ••	9.0
## 65	2.0	Ď,	Q 0	0	4.5	Q IS	0 15	10.0	<b>1</b>

The results of experiments to show the effect of hypoxic ventilation (5% oxygen) on the vascular resistance in the pre-venous part of the perfused wedge segment. (R = N.W.P = St.W.P.)

t d		•	Sos oxrean	No.	¥	3%	) REDIV	35 ONTOEN (100811y)	
•ំ៤ឆ្ន	art/um	St. W. P	Strong Land Table	12 12 23	ìú	St. E. E. L. E. H. T.	L.A.F	71 TE	Ħ
85	2	0*7	ed rev	2.5 19.0	7.5	0•4	ش	17.0	r. L
8	, cu	0	in di	19.0	·	C.	, 63 64	0	SQ.
98	N)	Š,	Q.	O P	o W	Ø,	0.	11.0	<b>*</b>
36	N	3*0	0.	15.00 0.00	0,0	o M	<b>O</b>	1.0 14.0	iŲ M

The results of experiments to shor the changes in the vescular resistance in the wedge segment during selective ventilation of that acquent with 3% oxygen and ventilation of the rest of the lungs with 30% oxygen.

Dog	i	-	30% OXTGEN			o ok	XEGEV (	Now Oxfer (to lungs)	( g
No.	m1/mm		THE TTT AMP	可。 第一位	æ	J-A*N J-Y*T J-A*75	L. A. P	<b>己"然</b> "怎	哖
80	δ <b>ų</b>	10	9	13.0	9	0.0	9	ु	200
မ္မာ	C)	e M	Ç	14.0	in in	9		. <u>10</u> 10	55.44
Ð	¢)	W.	S.	13.0	Q (K	9	O IÅ	16.0	4
36	rv	্ৰ	· IQ	13.0	<u></u>	0.	r.	20,03	S.
\$ \$	ณ	्र क	iņ d	<b>0</b>	7.0	0	n n	0*88	Q.

The results of expeniments to show the vascular resistance in the vecce segment, during ventilation of the lungs with 3% exygen and separate ventilation of the wedge segment with 30% exygen.

in each experiment, hypoxia caused a fell in this resistance value. The alternative formula:— perfusion pressure, minus left atrial pressure, divided by flow, was not applied because it was assumed that an unknown increment of flow might occur through pulmonary venous anastomoses in the downstream section of the wedge segment.

When the gas mixture contained only 5 per cent expent the recorded (absolute) perfused wedge pressure was usually raised above the control levels, but the pressure was still the perfusion pressure to the static wedge pressure was still reduced because the static wedge pressure was raised to a greater extent, and so the calculated pre-venous resistance fell, as with lesser degrees of hypoxia.

in which the lobe containing the perfused wedged catheter was separately ventilated. A reduction in resistance cocurred consistently only when the lobe received the hypoxic mixture. When the hypoxic mixture was given to the rest of the lung and the segment being studied got 30 per cent oxygen, no change in resistance was observed. Under the latter circumstances, severe degrees of hypoxic caused an elevation of all the pressures, but there was no change in the pressure gradient across the wedge segment and therefore no change in pre-venous resistance.

Pog	·	NO.	30% OXYGEN	luita.	-		35 CX	OXYGEN		
jo.	St*11.2	STATE PATE LALVA AP1 AP2	C* (**)	V31	∆.P.2	Star Pare Lare Art Ape	P.W.P	LAP	A.P.	<b>3</b> € €
37	O	5.0	0.0	, O	. N	11.0 11.0	0,11	ව	. 0	ņ
2	0	0.0	<b>O</b>	0	9	, C.	0.0	Q	7.0 0.5 3.0	W
23	ιν O	2.0	0	٥	O.	12,0	12,0	10°0;	O	୍ୟ
æ	0.0	2.0 3.0	2.0	1.0	. 0	9	0.4	0.4	2,0 0	O
88	, 0°	9 <b>.</b>	0	9	0	0	0	လို		2.0 0.5
8	· 0•	iŲ.	9		0.5 0.5	0 <b>9</b>	5.0	W.	3.5 1.0 1.5	1.5

gradients between the static wedge pressure and pulmonary venous pressure ( $\Delta Pt$ ); and the pulmonary venous pressure and left atrial pressure ( $\Delta Pz$ ). Table 32 shows the effect of acute hypoxia on the pressure

# (b) Changes in the Static Wedge Pressure. Venous Pressure and Left Atrial Pressure.

These factors were raised by the severer degree of hypoxic ventilation. Since they have an important bearing on the analysis of the results, they have been tabulated separately (Table 32). The change in the differential from static wedge pressure to pulmonary venous pressure was not significant. The gradient from pulmonary vein to left atrium, however, was significantly increased in four out of the six experiments done.

Further information concerning the pattern of the response to hypoxia was gained from a study of the records from individual experiments.

observed. The perfused wedge pressure fell after ventilation with 8 per cent oxygen had been continued for one minute. With more severe degrees of hypoxia, the absolute perfused wedge pressure rose, but the static wedge pressure and left atrial pressure were also raised and to a greater extent, so that the pressure differential was still reduced (fig. 57). This effect on the perfused wedge pressure of a rise in left atrial pressure during scute hypoxia is well shown in fig. 58. In this record, the perfused wedge pressure fell initially but then rose as the left atrial pressure increased. Figure 59 is representative of several experiments which showed that the reduction in perfused

wedge pressure could occur without any change in either static wedge pressure or left atrial pressure, when lesser degrees of hypoxia were used. The tracings in fig. 60, a and b, are reproduced because they contrast the effects of hypoxia and hypercapnia on the perfused wedge pressure and vascular resistance. The records are of two experiments conducted consecutively on the same preparation. They show quite clearly that the perfusion pressure (with a constant flow rate) fell with hypoxia and rose with hypercapnia.

### Discussion and Reviews

The most noteworthy new finding in these experiments was that hypoxia apparently caused vascdilatation in the pre-venous part of the perfused wedge segment.

It is clear, however, that hypoxia causes changes in many factors pertaining to the pulmonary circulation and that these changes are intimately related, not only to each other, but also to changes which are occurring at the same time in the systemic circulation. It will clarify discussion if each factor is first considered separately, then the manner in which each interacts to produce the observed effects will be discussed. The factors reviewed are:— pulmonary arterial pressure and pulmonary blood flow; the static wedge pressure, pulmonary venous pressure and left atrial pressure; pulmonary blood volume and the several moieties of pulmonary vascular resistance.

Pulmonary Arterial Pressure: In all of our preparations, the pulmonary arterial pressure rose in response to hypoxia. rise began within thirty seconds after the introduction of the hypoxic mixture to the ventilator, and a maximum pressure was reached in one or two minutes (fig. 61). A similar rate of reaction in "naroctized" dogs was reported by Beard (16) when the stimulus was anoxia (nitrogen breathing), and in unangesthetised dogs, Nahas (8) found that the pulmonary pressure began to rise in twenty seconds and continued to rise over five minutes, with similar degrees of hypoxia. With less hypoxic mixtures, both the time of onset and degree of pressor response was delayed and diminished (3)(7), but within a fairly wide range the extent of the rise in pulmonary pressure seemed to be related to the severity of the hypoxia (17). In the more 'artificial' preparations, however, the response was delayed, even for hours (9)(18)(19), or absent altogether (20).

Although the observed response varies greatly and depends on one or more of the following - species, anaesthesia, intactness or otherwise of the preparation, severity of the hypoxic stimulus and how it is induced, duration of the stimulus and experimental method used - we would conclude from our own experiments and this review that acute hypoxia invariably causes an early and significant elevation of the pulmonary pressure in the dog under conditions of light pentobarbitone anaesthesia and thoracotomy. Studies in

man have also shown that couts hypoxia is similarly followed by a rice in the pulmonary pressure (2)(6)(21 - 24).

Pulmonary Blood Flow: Our results showed that an increase in pulmonary blood flow occurred in response to hyporia, and that this increase in flow more or less paralleled the rate of rise in pulmonary pressure. The degree of increase in flow was directly (but not linearly) related to the severity of the hypoxia, up to the point where cardiac failure became evident. With intolerable levels of soute hypoxia, cardiac output (after a brief rise) does indeed fall (25)(26), presumably because of impaired myocardial contractility (27).

Our findings are in accord with those of most workers who have measured cardiac output or pulmonary blood flow during hypoxia (6)(7)(8)(23)(25)(28)(29). In the few studies in which cardiac output was reported as unchanged (30) or decreased (4)(31), the Fick principle was applied to measure blood flow, and it can be argued that the criteria necessary to obtain valid results with this method in a changing state were not observed (6)(32 - 35). Our results differ from those of many authorities in that we did not always find an increase in total pulmonary vascular resistance, as calculated from measurement of flow and pressure gradient from pulmonary artery to left atrium.

The fact that pulmonary flow increased in response to bilateral alveolar hypoxia has an important bearing on the analysis

of our pressure records. As we have discussed in Chapter 4, the wedged catheter blocks flow into the wedge segment only as far downstream as the point where veins from adjacent segments join the veins draining the wedge segment. During hypoxic ventilation, the flow through those veins will probably be increased and may alter the pressure ratios in this segment of the vascular bed (vide infra).

Static Wedge, Bulmonary Venous and Left Atrial Pressure: These pressures are appropriately considered together, since The changes hypoxia had the same qualitative effect on all three. were somewhat variable, but in general moderate hypoxia was associated with a fall in these pressures, while severe hypoxia was followed by a rise. In most experiments, this rise was progressive and was an indication of left ventricular failures Other workers who have manured the left atrial pressure in amagnithetised dogs in this context report similar changes (7)(31)(36). In unangesthetised dogs, Thilenius (37) also noted a fall in left atrial pressure when the alveolar Pop was reduced to 40 mm. Hg. Wahas, however, found no change in similar preparations (8). No change in left atrial pressure occurred in isolated lung preparations subjected to acute hypoxia (18)(38).

In human subjects, the pulmonary 'wedge' pressure has been measured during moderate hypoxia and most authors have reported that there was no change (22)(30)(39)(40).

Our studies have led us to believe that three factors could cause a rise in wedge pressure under the circumstances of these experiments. It could follow passively a rise in left atrial pressure; it could be raised by an increased pulmonary venous flow; and it could be raised by venoconstriction at the pulmonary vein - left atrial junctional area.

In several of our preparations which were exposed to severe hypoxia, the static wedge pressure rose more than the left atrial pressure. Rivera-Estrada and his collaborators have also noted this phenomenon and attributed it to venoconstriction, or to the activity of localised venous sphincters (41). We do not have direct evidence to refute this, but believe that the increase in wedge/left atrial gradient could be explained more simply on a basis of increased pulmonary venous flow.

Palmonary Blood Volume: The possibility of a shift of blood volume to or from the pulmonary directation during hypoxia must be considered. If the capacity of the pulmonary vascular bed changed during hypoxic ventilation, then comparisons of the pressure/flow relationships at that time with control curves made previously could be misleading (42). The finding of an increased pulmonary blood volume could per so be evidence of vascmotion. On the other hand, the pulmonary vessels are readily distensible and passive overfilling would be a more probable explanation for this finding. In 1928, Daly showed that an increase in pulmonary

blood flow is generally followed by an increase in pulmonary blood volume (43), and this work has been substantiated more recently by the studies of Ochaner (44) and Witham (45). This apparently passive distension of the pulmonary vessels is associated with a decrease in the calculated pulmonary vascular resistance (46 - 49).

Unfortunately, changes in pulmonary blood volume are difficult to measure with precision in the intact animal or man. Nisell used isolated cat lung preparations to show that an increase in volume did occur during hypoxia (50). But previous work, using a similar preparation, had not demonstrated this (9).

In man, using indirect methods to measure the 'central blood volume', several workers have found no shift of blood during hypoxis (22)(24)(51), and in the intact anaesthetised dog, Stroud and Conn also found no change (52). Aviado, on the other hand, has found an increase in the volume of an isolated lobe in the dog in response to hypoxia (53).

These conflicting results parhaps only serve to emphasize that the adaptations to hypoxia differ in the intact animal or man, from those in isolated lung preparations. The studies by Fritts and his collaborators using the Cotton tester board (54) seem to offer good evidence that no significant change in pulmonary blood volume occurs in human subjects, subjected to moderate degrees of scute hypoxia (24). The effect in dogs seems to depend on the

type of preparation used. Fulmonary blood volume was not measured in our experiments.

√ङ

The Pulmonary Blood Pressure/Flow Relationship: Fishman and Cournand and their collaborators have used pressure/flow curves to provide evidence of active pulmonary vasoconstriction in response to hypoxia (3)(23), in that a shift of the curve to show an excessive increase in pressure for an increase in flow implied an active increase in resistance. However, as mentioned in Chapter 2, it is difficult to obtain 'control' pressure/flow curves in man or in intact animals, without introducing potential artefacts. All the manocurves which are commonly employed to increase pulmonary blood flow in intact subjects (exercise (23)(55), inctropic drugs, intravenous infusions, unilateral pulmonary artery occlusion (56)), are associated with circulatory readjustments of a significant degree.

Because the increase of pulmonary blood flow which occurs with hyporia complicates the interpretation of results, an alternative approach has been to maintain a constant rate of flow and to measure the pressure gradient seroes the pulmonary vescular bed, on the grounds that calculations of resistance are more valid in circumstances where either flow or pressure is held constant (46)(57). This principle was applied in the perfused wedge experiments in this study.

Pulmonary Vascular Resistance: It is in the effect of hypoxia

on this parameter that the results of the present study are difficult to reconcile with much of the previously published Experiments on preparations ranging from isolated perfused lungs to unanaesthetised animals and observations on normal and diseased human lungs, have led most reviewers to conclude that hypoxia does indeed induce active vasoconstriction (3)(17)(58)(59), and the corollary that oxygen breathing can decrease the pulmonary vascular resistance in some conditions where the latter was elevated (60)(61). convincing evidence has derived from those experiments in which the distribution of pulmonary flow was studied during the induction of unllateral hypoxia. Dirken and Heenstra demonstrated that vasoconstriction occurred in a single lung when it was rendered hypoxic (62), and although earlier experiments with unilateral hypoxia yielded negative results (63 - 65), subsequent work employing more precise measurement and selective ventilation of the lungs has shown that unilateral bypoxia can be associated with a shift of blood flow to the other lung (66 - 70). Even these studies, however, are not altogether conclusive. The stimulus used by Rahn (69) was pure nitrogen, administered to one lung. Himmelstein and Courmand had to reduce the oxygen concentration to 4 to 6 per cent before a shift in blood flow occurred (70).

Work on dogs on the effects of hypoxia has also yielded equivocal results. Aviado found no change or a fall in the

perfusion pressure in lungs perfused at a fixed flow rate (53), while others, including Aviado in subsequent experiments, have described a rice in the perfusion pressure while flow was held constant (12)(18)(71). In experiments in which a lobe was perfused in situ, with control of both inflow and outflow, variable results were obtained (72). Several other studies have added evidence that alveolar hypoxis may not cause vascomstriction (7) (73 - 76). These studies emphasise that the effects of hypoxia are pleomorphic and that one or other effect may dominate in any given preparation.

The results obtained from our preparations permit only of conclusions concerning the effect of severe hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation of the dog, under conditions of barbiturate anaesthesia and thorsootomy. The effects observed cannot be related to observations on human subjects subjected to moderate hypoxia, but, taken in conjunction with other work on dogs, they do offer some insight into the intrinsic mechanisms of the pulmonary circulation.

Our most eignificant finding was that both the absolute perfusion pressure, and the pressure gradient from catheter to static wedge pressure fell in response to acute hypoxia, and we will consider the possible explanations for this.

Several authors have noted that elevation of the left atrial pressure or pulmonary venous pressure can cause a reduction

in pulmonary vaccular resistance. This phonomenon has been noted in other experiments in this study, and it seems possible that the increased pulmonary flow which accompanies hypoxia could. by discharging more blood through veins which are confluent with the vains of the wedge segment. distand these value and the 🐇 Vessels upstream and so lower resistance in the wedge segment. However, the results of the experiments in which one lobe was selectively ventilated show that the fall in partusion pressure occurred only when the asgment under study was exposed to the hypoxic mixture. Ventilation of the rest of the lung with this mixture would increase flow to a greater extent, but was not associated with a fall in resistance in the wedge segment. Therefore, the results of the present study indicate that acute alveolar hypoxia is associated with a fall in resistance to flow in the pre-venous section of the pilmonary vascular bed, and that this fall is not merely the consequence of a rise in pulmonary venous or left atrial pressure, but appears to be due to a local response of the vessels.

Rivera-Estrada, in experiments on dogs, noted an increase in the pulmonary wedge pressure in the presence of an unchanged left strial pressure, in response to 5 to 10 per cent exygen (41). He postulated pulmonary venoconstriction, but did not measure flow. In the light of our studies and others, the increase in pressure gradient could have been due to

increased flow through confluent veins.

Hypoxic ventilation of both lungs was followed by an increase in the pressure gradient between a pulmonary vein and the left atrium, and we attribute this to the increase in flow through this segment. The gradient from static wedge pressure to left atrial pressure increased in some experiments, but to a less eignificant extent, and it was unchanged in others. This observation suggests that some of the pressures recorded in the pulmonary veins were falsely high. The presence of a catheter in a small pulmonary vein will obstruct flow to some extent and could cause a spurious pressure differential between vein and atrium.

potential roles which the bronchiel arteries might play in the hacmodynamic effects of hypoxia. Dely emphasised the changes in response which occurred in those preparations in which the bronchiel circulation was not perfused (77)(78), since the integrity of the local innervation depends on blood supply from the bronchiel arteries (79) and since bronchiel flow may contribute to the response. In some of their experiments, the Dalys' (80) attributed an apparent fall in pulmonary resistance to passive changes in the bronchiel circulation.

In our preparations, we would expect an increase of bronchial flow as a consequence of systemic hypertension, and

this would raise the pressure differential between the parfused wedge pressure and the static wedge pressure, or left atrial pressure (assuming bronchial-pulmonary anastomoses here). This, however, did not occur. The evidence that the bronchial circulation is under reflex control from the carotid baroreceptors and chemoreceptors (78), and may undergo reflex vasomotion in response to hypoxic stimuli, further complicates the situation.

Reflex effects on the pulmonary vessels themselves during hypoxia have been considered by several workers. Aviado and his collaborators ventilated an innervated lobe independently with oxygen and the rest of the lung with a 5 to 10 per cent oxygen mixture, and found pulmonary vasoconstriction in the former, which they concluded was due in part to hypoxic stimulation of carotid and nortic chemoreceptors (71). The methodology of this work has been criticised by Daly (78). Daly's studies, however, using his "vasosensory controlled perfused living animal preparation", also showed that stimulation of the carotid body chemoreceptors could cause reflex constriction in the pulmonary Stimulation of carotid sinus baroreceptors on vascular bed. the other hand caused a reduction in pulmonary vascular resistance in Daly's preparations (80). It must be pointed out, however, that these preparations too were highly artificial, and that it required a pressure increase of about 100 mm.Hg. in the carotid sinus to cause a consistent fall in pulmonary vascular resistance.

In summary, the results of the present study show that soute alveolar bypoxia causes a fall in the vascular resistance in a segment of the pulmonary circulation perfused at a constant rate, in situ. It seems to be a local response, in that it appeared only when the segment under study received the anoxic gas mixture. The response was seen under circumstances in which bronchial flow was probably not altered and we found no evidence to implicate broncho-pulmonary shunts.

This section also showed that a further fall in resistance followed elevation of the left atrial or pulmonary venous pressure. The haemodynamic basis for this phenomenon (also referred to in other sections), has been described by Rodbard et al. (81).

These experiments with hypoxia supplement those described in Chapter 4, in showing that an increase in pulmonary blood flow can cause a rise in the pressure gradient between the static wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure.

### References:

t. EULER, U.S. von., ELLJESTRAND, G. Observations on the pulmonary arterial blood pressure in the cat.

Acta physicl. scand. 12:301:1946.

2. MOTLEY, H.L., COUNNAND, A., WERKO, L., HIMMEDSTEIN, A., DHESDALE, D. Influence of short periods of induced soute anoxia upon pulmonary artery pressures in man.

Amer. J. Physicl. 150:315:1947.

3. FISHMAN, A.P. Respiratory gases in the regulation of the pulmonary circulation.

Physiol. Rev. 41:214:1961.

4. NAHAS, G.G., VISSCHER, M.B., HADDY, F.J. Discrepancies in cardiac output measurement by two applications of the direct Fick principle.

J. appl. Physicl. 6:292:1953.

- 5. DALY, I. de B. Intrinsic mechanisms of the lung.

  Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 43:2:1958.
- 6. FISHMAN, A.P., McCLEMENT, J., HIMMELSTEIN, A., COURNAND, A. Effects of acute anoxis on the circulation and respiration in patients with dronic pulmonary disease studied during the "steady State".

J. clin. Invest. 31:770:1952.

7. LANCASTER, J.R., SPEZART, P.B., LEWIERTZ, J., COVELL, J.,
HOULDER, P.V. Effect of hypoxia on pulmonary vesculature
of the dog.

Arch. of Surg. 87.485:1963.

S. MANAS, G.G., VISSOHER, M.B., MATHER, G.W., HADDY, F.J.,

WARNER, H.R. Influence of hypoxia on pulmonary circulation
of non-nercotized dogs.

J. appl. Physiol. 6:467:1954.

9. NKE, H.N. Site of action of anoxia on the pulmonary blood vessels of the cat.

J. Physiol. 125:373:1954.

10. BUKE, H.N. Pulmonary vasomotor responses of isolated perfused cat lungs to anoxia and hypercapula.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 36:75:1951.

- 11. MISHLL, O.I. The action of oxygen and carbon dioxide on the bronchicles and vesses of the isolated perfused lungs.

  Acta physicl. scand. 21:5:1950 (suppl. 73)
- 12. BOAKH, W.E., DALLY, R., McMILLAN, I.K.R. Observations on hypoxic pulmonary hypertension.

Deit. Heart J. 21:31:1959.

13. BORST, H.G., WHITTENDERGER, J.L., BERGLUND, E., McGREGOR, M.

Effects of unilateral hypoxia and hypercapaia on pulmonary

blood flow distribution in the dog.

Amer. J. Physicl. 191:446:1957.

Pulmonary vascular response to acute hypoxia in normal unancesthetised calves.

Amer. J. Physicl. 203:391:1952.

15. AVIADO, D.M.Jnr. Fulmonary venular responses to anoxia, 5-hydroxytryphmine and historine.

dmer. J. Physicl. 198:1032:1960.

various degrees of hypoxia on pulmonary and systemic hasmodynamics in nercetized dogs.

J. Aviat. Ned. 23:569:1952.

- 17. HARRIS, P., HEATH, D. The Ruman Pulmonary Circulation.

  Eximpurgh. D. & S. Livingstone, 1962.
- 18. DUKE, H.N. Observations on the effect of hypoxia on the pulmonary vascular bed.

J. Physicl. 135:45:1957.

19. DUKE, H.N., KILLICK, E.M. Pulmonary vasometer response of isolated perfused cat lungs to anoxia.

J. Physicl. 117:303:1952.

20. AVIADO, D.M.Jnr., LING, J.S.L., QUIMBY, C.W.Jnr., SCHMIDT, C.F.
Additional role of reflex pulmonary vasoconstriction during anoxia.

Ped. Proc. 13:4:1954.

21. WEIMAN, W.H., DU SHANE, J.W. Progressive pulmonary vascular obstruction in children with ventricular coptal defects.

Simoulation 24:1067:1961.

- vascular response to short term hypoxia in human subjects.

  Circulation 5:263:1952.
- 23. FISHMAN, A.P., FRITTS, H.W.Jnr., COURNAND, A. Effects of acute hypoxia and exercise on the pulmonary circulation.

  Circulation 22:204:1960.
- 24. FRITTS, H.W.Jnr., ODELL, J.E., HARRIS, P., TRAUNVALD, E.W., FISHMAN, A.P. Effect of acute hypoxia on the volume of blood in the thorax.

Olyonlation 22:216:1960.

25. HANRISON, T.R., BLAICCK, A. Regulation of circulation.

VI. Effects of severe anoxampla of short duration on the cardiso output of morphinized dogs and trained unnarcotized dogs.

Amer. J. Physicl. 80:169:1927.

26. COURMAND, A., MOPLEY, H.L., HIMMENSTEIN, A., DRESDALE, D.

BALDWIN, J. Recording of blood pressure from the left
auricle and pulmonary veins in human subjects with intereuricular septh defect.

Amer. J. Physiol. 150:267:1947.

27. JARESCH, A., WASTE, H. Observations on the effect of anomacia upon heart and circulation.

16 1 194

- J. Physiol, 61:583:1926.
- 28. HARRISON, T.R., WILSON, C.P., NEIGHBORS, D.B.W., PILCHER, C. Regulation of circulation. VII. Effects of anomassis of mild degree on the cardiac output of unnarcotized dogs.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 83:275:1927.
- 29. WIGGERS, C.J. Cardiac adaptation in soute progressive anoxia.

Ann. intern. med. 14:1237:1941.

- 30. VESTCOTT, R.N., FOWLER, N.O., SCOTT, R.O., HAUENSTEIN, V.D. McGUIRE, J.Jnr. Anoxia and pulmonary vascular resistance.

  J. olin. Invest. 30:957:1951.
- 51. STROUD, R.C., RAHN, H. Effect of oxygen and carbon dioxide tensions upon the resistance of pulmonary blood vessels.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 172:211:1953.
- 32. COURNAND, A., MITCHELL, A., FISHMAN, A.P. Applicability of the direct Fick method to measurement of pulmonary blood flow during induced acute hypoxia.

Fed. Proc. 13:31:1954.

53. STOW, R.W. Systemic errors in flow determinations by the Flok method.

Minn. Med. 37:30:1954.

34. VISSCHER, M.B., JOHNSON, J.A. Pick principle: Analysis of potential errors in its conventional application.

J. appl. Physicl. 5:635:1953.

35. WOOD, E.H., DOWERS, D., SHEPHERD, J.C., FOX, I.J. Oxygen content of 'mixed' venous blood in man during various phases of the respiratory and cardiac cycles in relation to possible errors in measurement of cardiac output by conventional application of the Fick method.

J. appl. Physicl. 7:621:1955.

36. HUNLIMANN, A., WIRGERS, C.J. Effects of progressive general anoxis on the pulmonary circulation.

Circulat. Res. 1:230:1953.

- 37. THILENTUS, O.G. Personal communication, 1961.
- 38. INGARAS, G. Further studies of the pulmonary arterial blood pressure.

Acta physicl. scend. 14:120:1947.

JO. DEXTER, I., WHITTENBERGER, J.L., HAYNES, F.W., GOODALD, W.T. GORREN, R., SAWYER, C.G. liffect of exercise on circulatory dynamics of normal individuals.

J. appl. Physiol. 3:439:1951.

40. GOLDEING, R.M., TURENO, C.M., FISHMAN, A.P. Catecholamines in the pulmonery hypertension of soute hypoxia.

Fed. Proc. 19:98:1960.

41. MEVERA-ESTRADA, C., SALVEZIAN, P.W., SINGER, D., KATZ, L.N.
Action of hypoxic on the pulmonary vacculature.

Circulate Res. 6:10:1958.

42. FRIEDBERG, L., KATZ, L.N., STELLITZ, F.S. The effect of drugs on the pulmonary and systemic external pressure in the trained unanaesthetised dog. Remin, angiotomin, advenuin, pitressin, paredine, digitalis, acetyloholine, papeverine, historine, anyl nitrits and aminophylline.

J. Pharmac. exp. Thorap. 77:80:1943.

43. DALY, I do B. Conditions governing the blood capacity of the lungs.

J. Physiol. 65:422:1928.

44. OCHEMER, A. Effects of pulmonary blood flow and distension on the capacity of intra-pulmonary vessels.

Amer. J. Physicl. 168:200:1952.

45. WITHAM, A.C., FLEWING, J.W., BLOOM, W.L. Effect of the intra-venous administration of dextras on the cardiac output and other circulatory dynamics.

J. alin. Invest. 30:897:1951.

46. BAXTER, I.G., PRARCE, J.V. Simultaneous measurement of pulmonary arterial flow and pressure using condenser manometers.

J. Physica. 115:410:1951.

47. EDWARDS, W.S. Effects of lung inflation and epinephrine on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Amer. J. Physicl. 167:756:1951.

48. WELL, P.E., SALESBURY, P.F., STATE, D. Physiological factors influencing pulmonary arterial pressure during separate perfusion of systemic and pulmonary circulation in the dog.

Amer. J. Physiol. 191:453:1957.

- 49. WILLIAMS M.H.Jnr. Relationships between pulmonary arterial pressure and blood flow in the dog lung.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 179:243:1954.
- 50. MISELL, 0.T. The influence of blood gases on the pulmonary vessels of the cat.

Acta physical scand. 23:85:1951.

51. HOWIG, R.C., TEMMEY, S.M. Determinants of the circulatory response to hypoxia and hypercaphia.

Amer. Heart J. 53:687:1997.

52. STROUD, R.C., CONN, N.L. Pulmonary vascular effects of moderate and severe hypoxia in the dog.

Amer. J. Physicl. 1791119:1954.

53. AVIADO, D.M.Jnr., CERLETT, A., ALANIS, J., BULLE, P.H., SCHRIDT, C.F. Riffects of anoxia on pressure, resistance and blood (P<sup>32</sup>) volume of pulmonery vessels.

Amer. J. Physicl, 169:460:1952.

54. CONTON, F.S. Studies in centre of gravity changes; new method for determining antero-posterior position of centre of gravity balance table.

Aust. J. exp. Biol. med. Soi. 8:53:1931.

55. MEBRUS, A.A., GMTH, R.H., STORM, C.F. Effect of hypoxis on pulmonary vessels in man.

1 ...

Amer. J. Physicl. 180:428:1955.

56. BRANDFONDRENER, M., TURENO, G.M., HIMMELSTEIN, A., FISHMAN, A.P.

Effects of occlusion of one pulmonary artery on the

pulmonary circulation in man.

Fed. Proc. 17:19:1958.

- 57. FRETTS, H.W.Jnr., COURNAND, A. Physiological factors
  regulating pressure, flow and distribution of blood in the
  pulmonary circulation. In, Pulmonary Circulation.
  DR. Adams, W.R., Veith, I. New York. Grune and Stratton 1959.
- 58. AVIADO, D.M.Jnr. Pharmacology of pulmonary circulation.

  Pharmacol. Rev. 12:159:1960.
- 59. ROSSIER, P.H. The functional aspect of pulmonary hypertension. In, Problems of Pulmonary Circulation. Cibs.

  Foundation Study Group No. 8. London. J. & A. Churchill 1961.
- A comparison of the effect of acetyloholine and 100% 02 on the pulmonary circulation in patients with mitral stenosis.

Clin. soi. 22:223:1962.

61. MARSHALL, N.W., SWAN, H.J.C., BURCHELL, H.B., WOOD, E.H.

Effect of breathing exygen on pulmonary pressure and

pulmonary vascular resistance in patients with ventricular

septal defects.

Carculation 23:241:1961.

62. Diffin, M.N.J., HERMSTMA, H. Agenta acting on lung circulation.

Quart. J. exp. Physicl. 34:227:1948.

63. MOORE, R.L., COCHRAN, H.W. Effects of closed pneumothers, partial occlusion of one primary bronchus, phrenicectomy and respiration of nitrogen by one lung on pulmonary expansion and minute volume of blood flowing through lungs.

J. Thorag. Surs. 2:468:1933.

64. JACOBARIS, H.C., BRUN, T. Bronchospirometric study on ability of human lungs to substitute for one snother.

Acta med. scand. 105:211:1940.

65. FISHMAN, AP., HIMMELSTEIN, A., VEITTE, H.W.Jnr., COURNAND, A.

Blood flow through each lung in men during unileteral hypoxia.

J. clin. Invest. 34:637:1955.

66: ADWELL, R.J., HICKAM, A.B., PRYOR, W.W., PACE, E.D.

Reduction of blood flow through the hypoxic lung.

Amer. J. Physiol. 166:37:1951.

67. BLAKEMORE, W.S., CARLENS, E., BJOPKHAN, S. Effect of unilateral rebreathing of low oxygen mixtures upon palmonary blood flow in man.

Surg. Forum 5:691:1954.

68. PETERS, R.M., ROOS, A. The effect of unilateral nitrogen breathing upon pulmonary blood flow.

Amer. J. Physiol. 171:250:1952.

- 69. RAHN, H., BAHNSON, H.T. Effect of unilateral hypoxia on gas exchange and calculated pulmonary blood flow in each lung.

  J. appl. Physiol. 6:105:1953.
- 70. HIMMELSTEIN, A., HARRIS, P., FRITTS, H.W.Jnr., COURNAND, A. Effect of severe unilateral hypoxia on the partition of pulmonary blood flow in man.

J. thorac. Surg. 36:369:1958.

- 71. AVIADO, D.M.Jnr., LING, J.S., SCHEIDT, C.F. Effect of anoxia on pulmonary circulation: Reflex pulmonary vasoconstriction.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 189:253:1957.
- 72. HALL, P.W., Effect of anoxia on post-arteriolar pulmonary vascular resistance.

Circulat. Res. 1:238:1953.

73. WILCOX, B.R., AUSTEN, W.G., BENDER, H.W. Effect of hypoxia on pulmonary artery pressure.

Surg. Forum 14:234:1963.

74. RODBARD, S., HARASAWA, M. Passivity of the pulmonary vasculature in hypoxia.

Amer. Heart J. 57:232:1959:

75. LANARI-ZURIAUR, F.J., HAMILAON, W.F. Effect of unilateral enoria on the pulmonary circulation.

Circulat. Res. 6:289:1958.

- 76. NAMAS, G.G. Effects of soute exposure to lew oxygen tension on the circulation of vagotomised, non-narcotized dogs.

  J. appl. Physicl. 9:65:1956.
- 77. DALY, I. de D., DUKE, H., HEEB, C.O., VEACHERALL, J.
  Pulmonary vascmotor fibres in the sympathetic chain and
  its associated ganglia in the dog.

Quart. J. exp. Physiol. 34128511948.

78. DALY, I. do D., DALY, M. do B. The effect of stimulation of the carotid body chemoredeptors on the pulmonary vascular bad in the dogs the "vascular controlled perfused living animal" preparation.

J. Physiol. 148:201:1959.

79. DALY, I. de B., EULER, V. von. The functional activity of the vecomotor nerves to the lungs in the dog.

Proc. Roy. Soc., B. 110:92:1932.

- 80. DALY, I. de B., DALY, M. de B. The effects of stimulation of the carotid sinus baroreceptors on the pulmonary vascular bed in the doc.
  - J. Physica. 148:220:1959.
- 81, RODBARD, S. Flow through collapsible tubes: Augmented flow produced by registance at the outlet.

Circulation 11:280:1955.

### CHAPTER 8.

### THE FFFECT OF PULLONARY ARTERIAL HYPEROXIA.

hyperbaric conditions have excited growing interest in the past few years (1)(2), and have provided the impetus for investigations into the physiological (or pathological) consequences of hyperoxygenation (3). There is evidence that one effect of supra-normal levels of arterial oxygen tension is to cause constriction in the vascular beds of some organs. This effect has been noted in the renal circulation by Aber et al. (4) and in the cerebral circulation by Jacobson (5) and others (6).

In this section, the results are described of experiments to show the effect of perfusion of the pulmonary wedge segment with hyperoxic blood.

# Material and Methods:

The closed-chest preparation was used in most of these experiments. Respiratory paralysis was secured with succinylcholine and ventilation was maintained by intermittent positive pressure with room air. The animals were prepared as described in Chapter 1 and each experiment was conducted as follows.

\* Fart of this section has been published in the Proceedings of the Second International Congress on Hyperbaric Oxygenation.

(Reference 2)

	P#	7.0	0	5.3	6.	10.0	Ç	4	ro M	ey ey	in E
9	M.U.P	38°.	in the second	S S	£3.0	京	350	15.5	15	r r	S. T.
everence c	L.A. ?	t		<u>ي</u> م	φ φ	0	•	1	, , , 1,	O N	୍ଦ
踸		ý.	C. A	5°0	လ လ	0 %	φ. Ο	7.0	0.7	0 M	60
	202	9,4	8	355	1,70	<b>0</b> 8₹	10°	23	250	88	<u> </u>
	សុវ	i	N N	ŧ	ny ch	į	Í	M	O. 4.	4	\$** <del>*</del>
	M.T.P	. 1	ក្ បំ	ţ	No.	ŧ	1	1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1	15,0	5	er.
AND STAD	T. A. A. D.	-	1	340	0 M	340	#	ı	<b>‡</b>	୍ଷ	2.0
A.N.	St.n.P	0.4	O**7	5. O	o Ŝ	٠ ن ن	***	7.0	1.0	9 W	, w
	P02	ŧ	છ	ŧ	90	ţ	ŧ	85	83	8	65
	ន្ទ	5,6	n/ G	-	4	0,4	₩, Ø	2	3,25	W.	-tt-
	在 10 12	5.25	<b>0.</b> *†1	28.2	27.0	29.8	্- ক	i Q	i V	0.01	11.25
COMPRIO	L. A. P.	Ł	ļ	0	្ន	o M	į	i	í	Q Q	្តុ
O	St. 11. P	2,25	0	5.0	o o	9	5.0	7.0	0,2	ω φ	0.50
	. P. C.	****	Ü	ည္	88	R	3	2	×	3	O <sup>‡</sup>
Plon	m]/mj.n	<b>5°</b> 0	<b>्</b>	4.94	₹6.4°	76.4	46.4	୍ଦୁ	0.4	o N	<u>ှ</u>
130 61	် လို့	600	66	8	8	8	22	8	88	93	8

Changes in pressures and redistance in the wedge segment after parfusion with arterial and The control readings are the average of four periods of perfusion. hyperoxic blood.

As soon as the catheter was wedged, perfusion with the dog's own venous blood was commenced and control pressures were recorded. The perfusion syrings was then refilled, first with exterial blood, then with hyperoxic blood and the pressures evoked by the same perfusion rate recorded. The hyperoxic blood was prepared by putting 30 ml. of arterial blood into a polyvinyl bag which had been flushed with oxygen. The bag was then rotated slowly in a water-bath at 18°C. In 5 or 6 minutes this blood had a Pop of more than 300 mm. Ng.

Resistance in the wedge segment was calculated as the Net perfused wedge pressure - static wedge pressure (mm.N/m.)

Perfusion flow rate (ml./min.)

The oxygen tension in samples of the blood used for perfusion was measured for each experiment.

In three experiments the left strial pressure was also recorded through a trans-septal needle (Ross-Braunwald).

The temperature of the perfusate was maintained at 38°C.

Results:

These are detailed in Table 33 (opposite).

The pattern of change was the same in nine out of the ten experiments. In each, perfusion of the wedge segment with hyperoxic blood was accompanied by a rise in perfusion pressure which reached a plateau in about 30 seconds, and remained elevated for as long as perfusion with hyperoxic blood continued.

Subsequent replacement of the hyperoxic blood with venous blood

was followed by a fall in the perfused wedge pressure to control levels (fig. 62). No change occurred in the static wedge pressure or left atrial pressure, where this was measured. The changes in calculated resistance are shown in fig. 63.

### Discussion and Review:

There are a few reports in the literature concerning the effects of perfusion of the pulmonary circulation with arterial blood. As an incidental observation, Aviado and his collaborators noted that an elevation of the oxygen content of the blood in the pulmonary artery could cause vasoconstriction (7) and the same observation has been made by Boake et al. (8). Moulder and his colleagues used a pump oxygenator to supply oxygenated blood to the pulmonary artery and they found a significant rise in the pulmonary vascular resistance (9)(10).

In our preparation, only the vessels in the wedge segment were exposed to the hyperoxic blood and the response suggests a local constrictor action. Carrier has shown that the calibre of isolated perfused arteries increases or decreases in parallel with the oxygen tession of the perfusate (11). The same team had previously studied the effect of the pH of the perfusate under similar circumstances and they concluded that the oxygen tession had the greater effect on vessel calibre (12).

If the human pulmonary vasculature reacts to arterial or hyperoxic blood like that of the dog, these findings would have

an important bearing on the development of pulmonary vascular changes in patients with congenital heart disease involving left to right shunts (13 - 15). A constrictor response in the pulmonary vascular bed might also play a part in the actiology of the pulmonary pathology which has been found in animals and man following exposure to hyperbaric exygen (16).

### References.

- 1. Hyperbaric oxygenation. Leading article.
  - Brit. Hed. J. 2:577:1965.
- 2. Hyperbaric Oxygenation. Proceedings of the Second

  International Congress. Ed. I. McA. Ledingham, Edinburgh.

  E. and S. Livingstone, 1965.
- 3. HELVEY, W. A problem of man and milieu: Prolonged exposure to pure oxygen.

Fed. Proc. 22:1057:1963.

4. ABER, G.M., HARRIS, A.M., BISHOP, J.M. The effect of soute changes in inspired oxygen concentration on cardiac, respiratory and renal function in patients with chronic obstructive airways disease.

Clin. sci. 26:133:1964.

5. JACOBSON, I. The effects of oxygen under pressure on the cerebral blood flow and cerebral venous oxygen tension.

Lancet 2:549:1963.

- 6. HARPER, A.M. Personal communication, 1964.
- 7. AVIADO, D.M., CERLETTI, A., ALANIS, J., BULLE, P.H.,
  SCHMIDT, C.F. Effects of anoxia on pressure, resistance
  and blood volume of pulmonary vessels.

Amer. J. Physicl. 169:460:1952.

8. BOAKE, W.E., DALEY, R., MCMIDIAN, I.E.R. Observations on bypoxic pulmonary hypertension.

Brit. Hourt J. 21:31:1959.

- 9. MOULDER, P.V., DATCOFF, G.R., RAMS, J.J., ADAMS, V.E.

  Hyperoxia and the pulmonary circulation. Clinical

  application of hyperbaric oxygen, p.346. Proceedings

  of 1st International Congress. 1964. New York. Elsevier.
- 10. MOUDDER, P.V., LANGASDER, J.R., MARRISON, R.W., MICHEL, S.L., SNYDER, M., THOMPSON, R.G. Pulmonary arterial hyperoxia producing increased pulmonary vascular resistance.

J. Thorac, Cardiovasc, Surg. 40:588:1960.

- oxygen in autoregulation of blood flow in isolated vescels.

  Amer. J. Physiol. 206:951:1964.
- 12. CONSERP, M.K., CARRIER, O.Jnr., HANCOCK, J.C., GUITON, A.C.
  The effect of pH on isolated vessel tone.

Physiologist 6:161:1963.

- 13. DANMANN, J.F.Jnr., FERENCZ, C. The significance of the pulmonary vascular bed in congenital heart disease.

  Amer. Heart J. 52:210:1956.
- 14. HEATH, D., EDWARDS, J.E. The pathology of hypertensive pulmonary vancular disease.

Circulation 18:533:1958:

15. NADAS, A.S., RUDOLPH, A.M., GROSS, R.E. Pulmonary arterial hypertension in congenital heart disease.

Circulation 22:1041:1960.

the Second International Congress, p.28. Ed. I.McA. Ledingham,
Edinburgh. E. & S. Livingetone, 1965.

#### CHAPTER 9.

### PULMONARY HUBOTTEM.

The impaction of a pulmonary embolus is attended by profound changes in the pulmonary and systemic circulations and in the pattern of pulmonary ventilation, and these have been the subject of many investigations. Some workers have maintained that mechanical blockage of the pulmonary arterial tree can account for the effects observed (7 - 8). However, clinical experience and experimental work have shown that the consequences of pulmonary embolism are not always directly related to the size of the embolus or the extent of the subsequent infarct (9). It seems probable that factors other than simple obstruction are involved in causing the pulmonary hypertension, systemichypotension, tachypnoea, fall in lung compliance and other manifestations which follow the impaction of an embolus. Several theories have been advanced to explain these and chief among them is that pulmonary embolism induces reflex pulmonary vasoconstriction (10)(11), mediated by reflex nervous influences (10)(13-16), or hormonal action (17-20), or a combined neurohormonal action (21 + 23).

Many experiments have been reported to support or to disprove the vasconstriction theory and these are discussed

below. An argument frequently used to discount the occurrence of vasoconstriction in association with pulmonary embolism is based on the absence of generalised pulmonary hypertension following embolisation of one lobe, as in Daley's experiments in 1951 (24). Halmagyi has agreed that this work implies that local embolisation does not cause generalised vasoconstriction in the lungs, but draws comparisons with situations in the systemic circulation where localised emboli also fail to cause generalised constriction (25).

We have used the perfused wedge method in experiments which can be regarded as the corollary of those of Daley and Bing. In our preparation, evidence of vasoconstriction was looked for in the small perfused wedge segment during embolisation of the remainder of the pulmonary vascular bed. Emboli were not introduced into the perfused wedge segment.

## Material and Nethods

The open-chest preparation was used in six dogs.

Respiratory paralysis was secured with succinvictaline and respiration was maintained with a constant volume ventilator. Through a right thoracotomy, cannulae were placed as follows.

(†) In the main pulmonary artery, in order to monitor the pulmonary arterial pressure. (2) In the left atrium to monitor pressure in that chamber. (3) A short length of No. 7 cardiac catheter was wedged in a branch of the artery to the right

lower lobes. This was perfused at a constant flow rate with autogenous venous blood. The pressure in the perfused wedged catheter was monitored. (4) A cannula in the femoral artery was used to monitor systemic blood pressure and for sampling. (5) A cannula was introduced into the inferior yens cave through a femoral vein and the perfusion syringe was primed and refilled from this source. In four experiments the airway pressure was also recorded through a needle in a main bronchus.

Emboli were introduced through a second cannula in the main pulmonary artery (inserted through the outflow tract of the right ventricle). They were glass beads of 500 micron diameter; six grams were suspended in 6 per cent Dextran solution and this dose was injected in three moieties.

After the second or third injection of emboli, the wedge perfusion syrings was recharged with autogenous venous blood so that a circulating hormonal agent (if any) would be introduced into the segment under study.

## Resulter

These are tabulated in Tables 34 and 35.

After the cannulae were in place, pressure recordings were taken over a period of 30 minutes, during which no spontaneous variations occurred. 2 gm. of glass beads in Dextran were then injected into the main pulmonary artery. The mean pulmonary arterial pressure rose some 25 per cent; no change occurred in

1305		8	CONTRACT.				I HICELE	14 13					1-4				H			
°C Z	tis da par on	মু মু মু	E. P. L.	"" "A" "A"	1882 3734 3.7.	ig di	4	E par	्र स	Syst B.R.	St.U	M Pi	E A	a d n	Egan Syst P.D.	18 m	4 0		ਰ ਰ	Konn syst B.P.
<del>2</del> 4	'n	ents.	Ø	ij	135	(A)	-4	જ	Ć	£.	断	-3	Ó	20	32	iç Ş	<b>∗</b> ‡	•	53	93
52	[~+	ın	सुरुक स्रोहर	Ü	120	\$ \$\frac{\pprop}{\pprop}	NO.	5	Ö	98	Ep-ress	10	<b>4</b> €	23	- <del>*</del>	Ĉ→	ኒናን	<u> </u>	R	70
8	ර	rQ.	62	ON TV	<u></u>	ço	te.	υ <sub>λ</sub>	S	R	ඟ	m	o,	<u>Q</u>	, 23 20 20	63	Ú")	O/	25	91
2	-:t	C)	Ç	<b>1</b> 2.	125	4	M	Žī.	-	Ç	~ <b>!</b> ' .	€/J	ά	in Cd	ន្ល	<del>e</del> Ű.	ស្ត	***	O.	B
8	М	୍ଷ	<del>gir</del>	Į.,	145	PÅ	ÇE,	***	8	202	643	ÇU.	440 477	P <sub>1</sub>	T.	M	ÇÜ	i <del>gen</del> jenn	23	100
8	ţ	ø	W	Ö	E.	free-	vo	i.	45	233	£~+	Ø	10 10	eg Eg	8	£×+	νo	t C	×	140

The results of experiments to show the effect of pulmonary amboli on the pressures in the pulmonary circulation, wedge segment and systemic circulation.

Table 35.

<b>********</b>	Intra-Bronchial Pressures (mm.Hg.)									
Dog No.	CON	TONE	eiro.	u I		r <b>I</b>	11	I		
**************************************	Peak	Hean	Peak	Mean	Peak	Mean	Posk	Mean		
96	15	8	15	8	16	8	17	9		
97	13	7	13	7	13.5	7	14	7		
98	13	7	13	7	15	7+5	16	8		
99	18	8	18	8	19	8	51	9		

Results of experiments to show the effect of pulmonary emboli on the airway pressures, during controlled positive pressure ventilation with a constant tidal volume,

the perfused wedge pressure. A further 2 gm. of beads were injected and the mean pulmonary pressure became further elevated to about double the control level. No change occurred in the perfused wedge pressure. The third injection of glass beads raised the pulmonary arterial pressure to between 40 and 50 mm. Mg. At this time, the perfused wedge pressure was 1 mm. above the control value in four experiments and unchanged in two. The pattern of change in the pressures in the perfused wedge and in the main pulmonary artery is shown in fig. 64.

No significant change occurred in the static wedge or left atrial pressure, except in one experiment in which impaction of the second dose of emboli was followed by a bradycardia which lasted for several minutes. In the experiments in which the airway pressure was mensured, it was increased with the third increment of emboli. The mean intrabronchial pressure rose slightly, but the peak inflation pressure altered more significantly (Table 35). The systemic blood pressure fell briefly with the first dose of emboli, and was little changed until the third dose, which was followed by a more custained systemic hypotension in 4 dogs.

## Discussion and Review:

Within the confines of our experimental preparation, miliary embolication with glass beads was not associated with vasoconstriction in the small segment which was free of emboli

and the results are in agreement with previous studies which have favoured mechanical blockage as the explanation for the baseodynamic changes of pulmonary embolism.

Similar experiments have since been carried out by Daily (26) with the same findings. In addition, Daily noted that etimulation of the distal portion of the sympathetic chain sectioned at Ti - T2, could cause a pressor response in the perfused wedge segment, under the diremetances of these experiments. He concluded, therefore, that reflex sympathetic vasoconstriction did not accompany pulmonary embolication.

criticism, in that it does not simulate the conditions which obtain when acute massive pulmonary embolism occurs in clinical practice. This criticism applies to many studies in which a variety of emboli have been used: glass beads (1), lead pellets (27), starch granules (28), lycopodium spores (12), Penrose drains (29), barium sulphate (2), fibrin (30), and several others (3)(4)(13)(22). Better simulation was obtained by those workers who used radio-opaque clots as described by Allison (31), or thrombus prepared by Chandler's method (32). Parmley used such emboli in a well controlled study (9), and concluded that vascapasm did play an important role. He noted that the pressure measured in tertiary branches of the pulmonary arteries rose abruptly at the moment of impaction of an embolus in the proximal

primary arteries. In other words, he postulated that reflex vasoconstriction occurred in the vessels distal to the site of coclusion. It must be pointed out, however, that such a mechanism would not raise the proximal main pulmonary arterial pressure, nor interfere with pulmonary blood flow to any greater extent then would the primary mechanical block.

Hyland considered that the response might depend on the type of vessel blocked by the embolus. He used graded emboli (of polystyrens, glass and clot) in order to block selectively various sizes of pulmonary arteries, and concluded that mechanical blockage rather than vasoconstriction is the mechanism by which pulmonary hypertension is produced by emboli which occlude pulmonary arterial (as opposed to arteriolar) vessels (33).

How much of the pulmonary vascular bed must be occluded to cause an increase in the mean pulmonary arterial pressure is a relevant question. In 1923, Haggart demonstrated (with a screw clemp on the pulmonary artery in cats) that 52 per cent to 66 per cent of the main pulmonary artery could be occluded without haemodynamic change (34). Moore and Bingor confirmed this finding, using the same method (35). Several subsequent atudies have agreed that at least half of the pulmonary vancular bod must be obstructed before significant pulmonary hypertension can be caused by mechanical blockage (27)(36 - 38), and this swidence in animals has been substantiated by clinical

observations. (39) Care must be taken, however, to distinguish between the effects of slow or chronic occlusion of the pulmonary vascular bed and sudden abrupt occlusion. Our own experience in dogs was that abrupt occlusion of one pulmonary artery could raise the pressure markedly in the other - by as much as 100 per cent in some animals.

The lodgement of a pulmonary embolus causes changes in the sirvay pressures and lung compliance in addition to its hashodynamic effects. We noted an increase in the lung inflation pressure under diremstances where the tidal volume was held constant. Sinch has described this same effect after pulmonary gas emboli in animals (40), and Dover observed a phasic charge in the intra-pleural preseure in those breathing spontaneously (41). These findings relate to other studies in which lung compliance was measured. Wont authors have found that pulmonary embolism is associated with a significant fall in lung compliance (20) (25)(42), and there is experimental and clinical evidence to indicate that this is due to widespread broncho-constriction (25) (43 - 45). Whether the broncho-constriction is due to a local reflex, a hunoral agent or some other mechanism remains obscure. Severinghous claimed that it was due to under-perfusion, because he was able to reduce it by the administration of one or two per cent carbon dioxide (46).

Systemic arterial desaturation has been noted to fallow,

pulmonary embolisation in clinical observations and in some experiments. According to the work of Robin and his collaborators and Niden, this arterial hypoxaemia is not abolished by breathing 160 per cent oxygen (47)(23). It cannot, therefore, be due to impairment of the pulmonary diffusing capacity as was suggested by Williams (6). That it could be due to the opening up of pulmonary arterio-voncus communications was suggested by Niden, who showed that glass beads of up to 420 miora in size could be recovered from the pulmonary venous outflow following their injection into the right ventricle. Subsequent observers, however, have failed to find evidence of functionally significant arterio-venous shants operating after pulmonary embolism.

In the responses to pulmonary embolism has been claimed by several workers. Halmasyi and his collaborators used a cross-circulation preparation in sheep to demonstrate that blood from a donor which had been subjected to pulmonary embolism, could produce a rise in the pulmonary arterial pressure and a fall in the compliance of the lungs in the recipient animal. However, the evidence for the presence of a circulating humoral agent in these experiments was convincing only when a barium sulphate suspension was used as the embolising agent; when blood clots were used in the same preparation, equivocal results were

obtained (20). In the 1950's and early 1960's, serotonin was regarded by many workers as the agent responsible for some of the effects of pulmonary embolism (15)(17)(19)(20)(45)(48 - 51). However, subsequent work by Malmagyi, in which he showed that a serotonin antagonist (lysergic acid butanolemide) did not modify the hashedynamic and respiratory changes, suggests that serotonin does not play an important role. Mistamine has also been implicated in the pathology of pulmonary embolism (18) but again only in response to miliary embolism with barium sulphate. The many potential fallacies in drawing conclusions with regard to 'hormonal' responses, particularly in translating such animal studies to the human, have been emphasized by Nemir (52).

In considering the reflex pathways which could play a part in the consequences of pulmonary embolism, some have implicated the vague (15)(16), and others the sympathetic (10) (13)(14), but there has not been clear evidence to indicate that either is involved and Daily's work would seem to exclude sympathetic reflexes in this context. The fact that various neuroplosic procedures in experimental animals can modify the response to pulmonary embolism does not necessarily mean that they normally play a part in the intext animal or man.

The fall in systemic blood pressure which followed embolisation in our preparation, has been noted by most workers and occurs in the clinical situation (4)(53). A simple

explanation would be that it is due to a fall in cardiac output, but we did not measure this factor, nor systemic resistance and cannot therefore derive any conclusions on this point. Some have suggested that the systemic hypotension may arise through a reflex from receptors in the pulmonary veins or left atrium (16)(54 - 56). We found no consistent change of pressure in these chambers and cannot attribute the systemic hypotension to this meabonism.

As a result of his studies Permiley (9) favoured a reflex mechanism to account for the fall in systemic pressure because of the abrupt pattern of its onset, its transient nature and its reversibility even when severe, but the site of initiation of the reflex was not clear.

baroreceptore in the main pulmonary artery and its bifurcation (16)(57 + 60) and some of these studies have demonstrated that distension of the main pulmonary arteries is accompanied by systemic vasoconstriction (59)(60). Aviado (16) and Daly (54), on the other hand, believed that stimulation of these receptors would cause systemic vasodilatation (and account for the hypotension). Other stretch reflexes which influence the systemic circulation were described in the lung itself by Calinbury and his collaborators (61). The findings of Oscrio's group, that distension of the large pulmonary arteries could

cause distal pulmonary hypertension through a 'pulmo-pulmonary' reflex (58), is in accord with Parmley's findings (9). It suggests again that large emboli which block larger pulmonary arteries may be associated with distal vasoconstriction. Thus, the presence of pressure sensitive areas in the lungs and main pulmonary arteries seems to be established, but their homeostatic role and participation in the sequelse of pulmonary embolism remains the subject of controversy.

#### References.

1. ENTSELY, W.H., WALLACE, J.M., MAHALEY, M.S.Jnr.,
SATTEMUNITE, W.M.Jnr. Evidence, including the in vivo
observations suggesting mechanical blockage rather than
reflex vaspapasm as the cause of death in pulmonary
embolisation.

Amer. Heart J. 54:483:1957.

- 2. MOORE, D.B., GRAFF, R.J., LANG, S., PAREIRA, M.D.

  Studies on mechanism of death in pulmonary micro-embolism.

  Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 107:623:1958.
- 3. MANN, F.C. Pulmonary embolion: An experimental study.
  J. exp. Ned. 26:387:1917.
- 4. De TAKATS, G., BECK, W.C., PENN, G.K. Pulmonary embolism:
  An experimental and olinical study.

Surgery 6:339:1939.

- 5. HOLDEN, W.D., BYERS, S.W., CAMERON, D.B., SHEAY, P.J.Jnr.,
  DAVIS, J.H.Jnr. Experimental pulmonary embolism.
  - Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 88:23:1949.
- 6. WILLIAMS, M.H. Mechanical vs. reflex effects of diffuse pulmonary embolism in annesthetised dogs.

Circulat. Res. 4:325:1956.

7. McEVOY, R.K., HARDER, R.A., DALE, W.A. Respiratory and cardiovascular phenomena associated with pulmonary embolism.

Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 106:271:1958.

8. MEXITBOW, R.S., KATZ, L.N., STEENITZ, F.S. Dynamic changes in experimental pulmonary embolism.

Surgery 11:19:1942.

9. PARMLEY, L.F., NORTH, R.L., OFF, B.S. Haemodynamic alternations of acute pulmonary thrombo-embolism.

Circulat. Res. 11:450:1962.

10. PRICE, K.C., HATA, D., SMITH, J.R. Pulmonary vasomotion resulting from military embolism of the lungs.

Amer. J. Physicl. 182:183:1955.

11. BERNTHAL, T., HORRES, A.D., TAYLOR, J.T. Pulmonary
vascular obstruction in graded tachypneagenic diffuse
embolism.

Amer. J. Physicl. 200:279:1961.

- 12. HAYNES, F.W., KINNEY, T.D., HELLEMS, H.K., DEXTER, L.

  Circulatory changes in experimental pulmonary embolium.

  Fed. Proc. 6:125:1947.
- 13. WEIDNER, M.G.Jnr., MECHT, R.A. Role of the autonomic nervous system in the control of the pulmonary vascular bed. III. Further studies in experimental pulmonary embolism.

Ann. Surg. 147:895:1958.

14. KABINS, S.A., FRIDMAN, J., NEWSTADT, J., ESPINOSA, G., KATZ, L.N. Machnaisms leading to pulmonary orders in pulmonary embolication.

Amor. J. Physiol. 198:543:1960.

15. DAWES, C.S., COMRON, J.H.Jnr. Chemoreflexes from the heart and lungs.

Physicl. Rev. 34:167:1954:

TURNBULL, G.L., PESKIN, G.W., MESS, M.E., WEISS, A.J.

Respiratory and circulatory reflexes from the perfused heart and pulmonary circulation of the dog.

Amer. J. Physiol. 165:261:1951.

17. COBB, B., MANSON, M.M. Further studies with serotonin and experimental pulmonary emboliem.

Ann. Surg. 151:501:1960.

18. COLEBATOH, H.J.H., De KOCK, M.A. Historine release in embolism of the lung with barium sulphate.

Fed. Proc. 22:282:1963.

19. SHITH, G., SHITH, A.N. Role of serotonin in experimental pulmonary embolism.

Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 101:691:1955.

20. HALHAGYI, D.F.J., STARZECKI, B., HORNER, G.J. Humoral transmission of cardio-respiratory changes in experimental lung embolism.

Circulat. Res. 14:546:1964.

21. SINGER, D., SALAZMAN, P.W., RIVERA-ESTRADA, C., PICK, R.,
KATZ, L.N. Haemedynamic alterations following miliary
pulmonary embolication in relation to pathogenesis of
consequent diffuse codema.

Amer: J. Physiol. 191:437:1957.

22. HARA, M., SMITH, J.R. Experimental observations on ombolism of pulmonary lobar arteries.

J. Thoracic. Surg. 18:536:1949.

23. MIDEN, A.H., AVIADO, D.M.Jur. Effects of pulmonary embolism on the pulmonary circulation with special reference to arterio-venous shunts in the lung.

Circulat. Res. 4:67:1956.

Pulmonary hypertension in dogs induced by the injection of lycopodium appres into the pulmonary artery, with appoint reference to the absence of vasomotor reflexes.

Amer. J. Physicl. 164:380:1951.

25. HALMAGYI, D.F.J., COLEBATON, H.J.N. Cardio-respiratory effects of experimental lung embolism.

J. clin. Invest. 40:1785:1961.

- 26. DATLY, P.O. Personal communication, 1963.
- 27. STEINBERG, B., MUNDY, C.S. Experimental pulmonary embolism and infarction.

Arch. Path. 22:529:1936.

28. DUNN, J.S. Effects of multiple embolism of pulmonary arterioles.

Quart. J. Med. 13:129:1920.

29. MENDLOWITZ, M. Experimental pulmonary embolism.

J. Thoracio Surg. 8:204:1938.

- 30. MOREAU, P., RENAIS, J., SCHBAT, L. Htude de l'ocdeme pulmonaire complicant embolie pulmonaire experimentale.

  Arch. Mal Coeur 50:550:1957.
- 31. ALLISON, P.R., MUNNILL, M.S., MARSHALL, R. Pulmonary embolism.

Thorax 15:273:1960.

32. CHANDLER, A.B. In vitro thrombotic compulation of the blood: A method for producing a thrombus.

Lab. Invest. 7411041958.

HYLAND, J.W., SMITH, G.K., McGRIRE, L.B., HARRISON, D.C.,
HAYNES, F.W., DEXTER, L. Effect of selective
embolization of various sized pulmonary arteries in
dogs.

Amer. J. Physicl. 204/619:1963.

34. HAGGART, G.E., WALKER, A.M. Physiology of pulmonary embolism as disclosed by quantitative occlusion of pulmonary artery.

Arch. Surg. 6176411923.

35. MOORE, R.L., EINGER, C.A.L. Resistance to flow of blood to and from lunge.

J. exp. Med. 45:655:1927.

36. GIRBON, J.H.Jnr., CHURCHILL, D.D. Physiology of muscive pulmonary embolism: Experimental study of changes produced by obstruction to flow of blood through the pulmonary extery and its lobar branches.

Ann. Surg. 104:811:1936.

37. CARLSON, R.F., CHARBON, B.C., CHARBON, H.C.A., ADAMS, W.E.

The effect of decreasing the amount of lung tissue on the

right ventricular pressures in animals.

J. Thorac. Surg. 21.621:1951.

38. GIBRON, J.H.Jar., HOMGNEON, M., CHURCHILL, E.D. Changes in circulation produced by gradual occlusion of pulmonary artery.

J. olin. Invost. 11:543:1932.

39. BROMAN, D.L., CHARMS, B.L., KOHN, P.M., ELDM, J.,
WIMMAN, R., HIZIKA, M. Unilateral pulmonary artery
coclusion in man; control studies.

J. Thorac. Surg. 34,206:1957.

- 40. SINGH, I. Certain effects of pulmonary gas embolism.

  J. Physiol. 87:11:1936.
- 41. BOYER, N.H., CURRY, J.J. Bronchospass associated with pulmonary embolism; respiratory failure.

Auch int. Med. 73:403:1944.

42. SHARP, J.T., CHIFFITH, G.T., BUNNETA, I.A., GREEN, D.G.
Ventilatory mechanics in pulmonary orders in man.

J. olin. Invest. 37:111:1958.

43. CARLL, J.M., ATPINGER, E.O., BYRNE, J.J. Ventilatory responses to embolization of lung.

J. appl. Physicl. 16:469:1961.

44. STEIN, M., ALKADAY, T., BRUDERMAN, T. Fulmonary function after experimental autologous pulmonary emboli-

J. clin. Invest. 41:1402:1962.

- 45. GURESTICH, V., THOMAS, D., STOTIN, M., WOSSLIER, S.

  Broncho-constriction in the presence of pulmonary embolism.

  Circulation 27:339:1963.
- 46. SEVERINGHAUS, J.W., SWEMSON, E.W., FINLEY, T.N., LATEGOLA, M.T., WILLIAMS, J. Unilateral hypoventilation produced in dogs by occluding one pulmonary entery.

J. appl. Physicl. 16:53:1961.

47. ROBIN, E.D., FORKNER, C.E.Jnr., BROWBERG, P.A., CROTEAU, J.R., TRAVIS, D.W. Alveolar gas exchange in clinical pulmonary embolism.

New Eng. J. Med. 262:283:1960.

48. SANDERS, R., WAALKES, T.P., GILBERT, J.W.Jnr., TERRY, L.L. Serotonin (5-hydroxytryptamine) and pulmonary thrombo-embolisms.

Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 109:455:1959.

49. COMROE, J.H.Jnr., VAN LENGEN, B., STROUD, R.C.,
RONCORONI, A. Reflex and direct cardiopulmonary effects
of 5-OH-tryptamine (serotonin). Their possible role
in pulmonary emboliem and coronary thrombosis.

Amer. J. Physicl. 173:379:1953.

50. PAGE, I.H., McCUBEIN, J.W. Arterial pressure response to infused serotonin in normotensive dogs, cats, hypertensive dogs and man.

Amer. J. Physiol. 184:265:1956.

51. HYMAN, A.L., MYERS, W.D., METER, A. The effect of acute pulmonary embolus on cardiopulmonary haemodynamics.

Amer. Heart J. 67:313:1964.

52. NEMIR, P.Jnr., STONE, H.H., MACKRELL, T.N., HAWTHOPNE, H.R. Studies of pulmonary embolism utilizing the method of controlled unilateral pulmonary artery coclusion.

Surg. Forum 5:210:1955.

53. BARKITT, D.W., JORDAN, S.C. Clinical features of pulmonary embolism.

Lancet 1:729:1961.

54. DALY, I. de B., IJDANY, G., TODD, A., VERNEY, E.B. Sensory receptors in the pulmonary bed.

Quart. J. exp. Physicl. 27:123:1937.

55. DOWNING, S.H. Reflex effects of scute hypertension in the pulmonary vascular bed of the dog.

Yale J. Biol. Med. 30:43:1957.

56. TAKASAKI, K. Arterial pressure changes by drugs injected into isolated pulmonary circulation in dogs.

Amer. J. Physicl. 203:947:1952.

57. COLERIDGE, J.O.G., KIDD, C. Electrophysiclogical evidence of baroreceptors in the pulmonary artery of the dog.

J. Physicl. 150:319:1960.

58. OSCRIO, J., RUSSIK, M. Reflex changes on the pulmonary and systemic pressures elicited by stimulation of baroreceptors in the pulmonary artery.

Circulat. Res. 10:664:1962.

59. GUYTON, A.C., LINDSEY, A.W., GILLULY, J.J. Limits of right ventricular compensation following acute increase in pulmonary circulatory resistance.

Circulat. Res. 2:326:1954.

50. LEWIN, R.J., CROSS, C.E., RIEBEN, P.A., SALISBURY, P.F. Stretch reflexes from the main pulmonary artery to the systemic circulation.

Circulat. Res. 9:585:1961.

61. SALISBURY, F.F., CALLETT, P.M., LEVIN, R.J., RIEBEN, A.P. Stretch reflexes from the dog's lung to the systemic circulation.

Circulat. Res. 7:62:1959.

#### CHAPTER 10.

### THE REFECT OF COLD PERMUSION.

Applications of partial and total body cooling in clinical practice have called for studies on the effect of cold perfusion on the vasculature of various organs. The effects of cold perfusion on the systemic circulation have been investigated in some detail (1 - 4), and the subject was reviewed by Lewis in 1961 (5). By contrast, little work has been done concerning the local effects which changes in the temperature of the blood may have on the pulmonary circulation. Goetz (6) used a method of separate perfusion of the pulmonary and systemic circulations by means of two extracorporeal pumps, He found that perfusion of the pulmonary circulation with hypothermic oxygenated blood was associated with a rise in pulmonary blood pressure and a simultaneous fall in systemic pressure, and he postulated both a local and a reflex effect of cold blood on the pulmonary circulation (7).

In most perfusion preparations, if attention is not paid to maintenance of the correct temperature of the perfusate, deterioration of the preparation results, or at least, anomalous results are obtained, and in earlier experiments in the present study, when the characteristics of perfused wedge catheter

pressure records were being recognised, it was noted that in some experiments a progressive rise in perfused wedge pressure occurred shortly after the start of perfusion. In later experiments, when the temperature of the perfusite was indictained at 33°C., this phenomenon did not occur. These observations suggested either that perfusion of the wedge segment with cold perfusate caused vasoconstriction, or that reduction of the temperature of the perfusate was associated with an increase in its viscosity and a consequent increase in pressure at a constant flow rate. The following experiments were done to test the first hypothesis and to assess the significance of a change in viscosity.

## Material and Methods:

- (1) The usual apparatus for perfusion of a catheter and measurement of the pressure in it was set up. A 20 cm. catheter was used, and most of the length of the connecting tube was immersed in a water bath. The catheter was then perfused with its tip in air, at the same level as the transducer. This was done with the water bath temperature at 38°C, and then at 20°C. First blood, then saline were used as the perfusate. The pressures and corresponding flows were recorded at the two temperatures.
- (2) Using the open-chest animal preparation, a catheter was wedged, perfused with blood at 38°C., and control pressure records taken. While perfusion was continued at the same rate,

20G	Perfusate Mon	F1.cm	13	Ō	CONTROL (STOC)	(3Toc)			CO	cold persustor (20°C)	STOR (2	(2 <sub>0</sub> C)	
<u>,</u>			다	St.W.P Lead Government	L. A. P	G-M-P	H.T.	Ħ	a*16*10 a*15*17 a*15*18	L	G*#5	4.7.4.V	[12]
3	Saline	3,98	G*4	<b>0•</b> 9	Or it	ි. දෙන	ů. Č	2,89	უ <b>'9</b>	4.0	e- 73	t9.5	3.89
00	Drad	o N	្	<b>0</b>	9	22,0	ان د	iŲ lů	্ৰ	0	0.	0 ಬಿ	<u>о</u>
00	Blood	6.0	ं.	3.0	O*5.	0.90 90	<b>6</b>	0	्र	, K	9. 9.	9,5	0,
Ö	Saline	3,98	<b>₹•</b> 5	0.4		46.5	<b>့</b>	2.26	<b>ं</b>	0.5	20.5	0,5	3.27
‡ <u>0</u>	Blood	2.0	7.0	9	3,0	21.0	्र <sup>क्</sup> रीह	S S S	<b>়•</b> †	3,0	9	49.0	ල භ
5	Blood	୍ଦ୍ର	្	် () ရှိ	Ç.0	0.04	Q.	un H	\**	9	<u>છ</u>	u)	6.75

The results of experiments to shor the effect of a reduction in the temperature of the perfusate on the pressures and resistance in the perfused wedge segment.

(A N.W.P. St.W.P.)

the perfusate was cooled (as it passed through a vater bath. at 20°C.) and pressure records were taken again.

- (3) This experiment was repeated, using seline as the perfusate.

  Results:
  - (1) When the catheter was perfused in air at a constant rate, no change in pressure occurred when the temperature of the perfusate was dropped from 37° to 20°C. Whis was true for both blood and saling.
  - (2) The results of the animal experiments are tabulated in Table 36 (opposite). They show that a reduction in the temperature of the perfusate (whether it was blood or saline), was associated with a rise in the calculated vascular resistance in the wedge segment.

## Discussions

The rise in perfused wedge pressure which accompanied reduction of the temperature of the perfusate could be due to change in viscosity or vascular constriction. In our studies, when the catheter alone was perfused - no rise in perfusion pressure was seen. Therefore, the change in viscosity associated with a temperature drop from 37° to 20°C. had no appreciable effect as measured by impedance to flow through the catheter. The viscosity of saline is unaltered by temperature changes within the range used here, yet cold saline perfusion of the wedge segment also caused a rise in pressure. These results show then that

cold parfusion of the vascular bed in the wedge segment caused vascoonstriction.

The effect would appear to be locally mediated, and this is in accord with the observations of Goetz, who found that sympatholytic agents, atropine, and vagal section did not modify the pressor effect of cold perfusion in the pulmonary circulation (7).

### References.

- Physiologic changes accompanying profound hypothermia.

  Surv. Gynec. Obstet. 113:138:1961.
- 2. KAHLER, R.L., GOLDBLATP, A., BRAUMWALD, E. Circulatory effects of profound hypothermia during extra-corporeal circulation.

Amer. J. Physiol. 2021523:1962.

3. MINDBENG, E.F. The relationship between perfusion, blood temperature and available venous return during extracorporal circulation.

J. Thorac. Surg. 37:663:1959.

JULIAN, O.C. Effect of hypothermia during cardiopulmonary by-pass on peripheral resistance.

Arch. Surg. 81:283:1960.

5. LEWIS, P.J. Hypothermia.

Internat. Abstr. Surg. 113:307:1961.

- 6. GODTZ, R.H., ROHMAN, M., GODTZ, V.M., DEE, R., STATE, D.

  The effect of temporature changes on the pulmonary directation.

  Surg. Gynec. Obstet. 114:595:1962.
- 7. GOEDZ, R.H., ROHMAN, M., GOEDZ, V.M., STATE, D.

  Haemodynamic effects of selective pulmonary hypothermia.

J. Thorac. Cardiovasc. Surg. 45:574:1963.

#### CHAPTER 11.

### THE INFLUENCE OF THE ATRWAY PRESSURES.

This part of the study is conderned with the manner in which changes in the sirway pressure and intra-thoracic pressure may influence blood flow and vascular pressures in the pulmonary circulation.

The inter-relationship between the airway and the intravascular pressures is complex. The entire pulmonary circulation lies within the thorax and is subject to phasic swings in pressure from negative to positive, and since the small pulmonary vessels are related intimately to the air passages, throughout much of their dourse, they are subject to distortion by them (1). The pressure changes which obtain within the thorax during both spontaneous and artificial ventilation affect not only the vessels within the parenchyma of the lungs, but also the rate and volume of blood flow which enters and leaves the pulmonary circulation. During spontaneous breathing, in inspiration, the pressure gradient between the extra-thoracic great veins and the right atrium is increased, this augments venous return to the heart and increases the stroke volume of the right ventricle. Conversely, positive pressure inflation of the lungs impedes venous return, by diminishing this gradient (2 - 7), and by

PREPARACTON	VENTURETON	FACTORS MEASURED
Closed chost	ಕ್ಷಬಂದಕ್ಷಿ	Perfused wodge pressure Static vodge pressure Intrs-cesophageal pressure Systemic arterial prossure
Closed chast	Intermittent positive presente	Perfused vedge pressure Static vedge pressure Intra-trachesl pressure Systemic arterial pressure
Open chest	Internition positive pressure	Fulnomany enternal pressure Left atutal pressure Fulnomany blood flow (to one lobe, Intra-bronchial pressure
Open chest	Invermittent positive pressure	Ferfised wedge pressure Left atrial pressure. Intra-hypnedial pressure
Open chest	Intermittent positive pressure + local bronchial coclusion.	Perfused wedge pressure Left atrial pressure Intra-bronchial pressure

The preparations used and factors mastured in the experiments designed to investigate the influence of airway pressures on the pulmonary circulation.

direct compression of the great veins and chambers of the right heart (8 - 11). Furthermore, when the lungs fill with air, there is evidence that blood is displaced out of them causing a measurable increase in left atrial filling and left ventricular stroke volume (vide infra). Thus, ventilation is probably associated with phasic changes in the volume of blood contained in the lungs (12)(13).

### Mathodat

Because several inter-related factors were involved, more than one experimental preparation was used. In each preparation some variables were controlled and the others measured. The preparations used and the factors measured are summarised in Table 37 (opposite).

Observations were made in twenty seven dogs.

In the closed-chest animals, blood flow to the segment under study was controlled and delivered through a wedged catheter. The left atrial pressure was measured through a Ross-Braunwald needle introduced transseptally into the left atrium; and the intra-thoracic pressure was recorded through an open ended catheter in the cesophagus. In some of the open-chest animals, a wedged catheter and a left atrial cannula were introduced as described in Chapter 1. In other open-chest animals, blood flow to the right lower lobes was recorded (using an electromagnetic flowmeter), while the pressure in the main pulmonary

from a portpheral arterial branch. The left strial pressure was also measured in these animals. In the open-cheet animals, ventilation was maintained with a variable volume respiratory pump and the mean pirvay pressure was varied by altering the stroke volume and the end applicatory pressure.

## Results and Interpretation of the Records:

## (1) Closed-chest preparations with spontaneous respiration.

The records in this group showed that the mean pulmonary pressure, left atrial pressure and intra-thoracic pressure all fell with inspiration and rose with expiration. Since instantaneous pulmonary flow was not measured, no conclusions about changes in resistance could be drawn other than the obvious one that the swings in intra-thoracic pressure were reflected to some extent in the intra-vescular comportments. The systemic arterial pressure on the other hand showed a rise during each inspiratory phase.

In the experiments in this group in which the perfused wedge method was used. Slow was controlled and known in the segment in which perfusion pressure was measured. I.e. the influence of ventilation on such variables as venous return and right ventricular output were evolded and changes in vascular resistance (in the wedge segment) could be inferred from changes in the perfusion pressure.

The observations in this group can be presented most clearly by referring in the first instance to the tracings from one experiment. In the report shown in fig. 65, the intrathoracic pressure dipped to minus 20 mm. Mg. with each inspiration. (The extent of the normal negative pressure swing was oxaggerated by intubating the tracker with a rather narrow tube.) The perfused wedge pressure showed a synchronous fall with inapiration and a rise during the expiratory pause. The catheter in this expendment was perfused at a constant rate (3.88 ml./mla.) and the pressure evoked by perfusion of the catheter alone was 15 mm. Hg., so the net pressure in the vessels of the perfused segment was 40 - 15 mm. = 25 mm. during explantion; and 30 - 15 mm. - 15 mm. during inspiration. extra-vascular pressures during expiration and inspiration were 3 mm. and minus 20 mm. respectively. The left strict pressure was C during inspiration and 4 mm.lly. in expiration.

These figures may be interpreted in more than one way.

The intra-vacular pressures, as measured, indicate that
resistance to blood flow decreased during inspiration, on the
grounds that the pressure gradient agrees the wedge segment
which was 21 mm. during expiration, fell to 15 mm. in inspiration,
while the flow remained constant. But these pressures
measured through the wedged catheter are compounded of the
pressure evoked by the resistance to blood flow through the

vescular bed, plus that fraction of the intra-thoracle pressure which is transmitted through the vessel wall (fig. 66). The same consideration applies to the left strial pressure. But what proportion of the extra-vascular pressure is transmitted agress the vessel wall or left strial wall is not yet known (14)(15)(16). There is evidence that more is transmitted through the former than the latter, since the inspiratory dips in a static wedge pressure tracing are 3 or 4 times greater than those recorded from the left atrium. This last observation can be partly explained by postulating an increase of blood flow into the left atrium during inspiration. That this does occur is shown by the phasic uparings in systemic pressure which accompany inspiration (fig. 67). If the systemic resistance remained constant, there charges in prossure imply an increased output from the left vontriols during inspiration and this must be preceded by increased filling of the left atrium and left ventricle.

Returning to the transmural pressure concept, if one accouns that one third of the intra-thoracic pressure changes are transmitted through the left atrial wall, and that two thirds are transmitted through the much thinner vascular walls, then in the experiment in fig. 65, the net intra-vascular pressures would be 15 - (-13) = 28 in inspiration and 25 - (+2) = 25 in expiration; while the corresponding left atrial pressures would be 6.5 mm.

and 3 mm., and the pressure gradients for the calculation of resistance are 21.5 mm. (impiration) and 20 mm. (expiration). Since flow was held constant, this alternative interpretation of the ligures suggests that inflation of the lungs during spontaneous breathing is associated with a very small increase in pulmonary vascular resistance.

## (2) Closed-obest, with intermittent positive pressure ventilation.

As one would anticipate, the records of the pulmonary artery pressure, left atrial pressure and intro-bronchiel pressure during intermittent positive pressure ventilation showed a phasic rise and fall which accompanied inflation and deflation of the lungs respectively, i.e. the pressures moved in the opposite direction to those with spontaneous breathing. However, the saings in the systemic arterial pressure occurred in the same phase as those seen in the spontaneously breathing animals, in that systemic pressure rose during inflation of the lungs and this is interpreted as being further systemic of increased left strial filling during this part of the respiratory cycle (whether ventilation is spontaneous or by positive pressure).

It is noteworthy that the rise in pulmonary pressure which accompanied inflation was considerably greater than the rise in left atrial pressure, that is the pressure gradient across the lungs was increased by positive pressure inflation (fig. 68). Flow was not measured, but it has been shown by

others that this factor is reduced by lung inflation (by reduction of venous inflow and by direct pressure on the right heart). Therefore we can conclude that positive pressure inflation of the lungs brings about a significant increase in pulmomry vascular resistance. The records obtained from the perfused wedge experiments in this group added complimentary information, in that flow was held constant and known. In those experiments, since flow was not reduced during inflation, an even greater rise in pressure gradient occurred (fig. 69).

As with spontaneous ventilation, the intra-thoracio pressure changes during intermittent positive pressure ventilation will be transmitted scross the vessel (and atrial) walls to some extent, and will contribute to the elevations in the pressures recorded. However, it is probable that the principal effect of positive extra-vascular pressures will be mechanical compression of the vessels, and the conclusion that the vascular resistance to flow rises is still valid.

In the spontaneously breathing preparations, it has been noted that airway pressure changes were reflected more clearly in the static wedge pressure records than in the left strial pressures. Corroborative findings were obtained in this group of closed-chest animals ventilated by intermittent positive pressure. Fig. 70 illustrates the greater influence of rises in airway pressure on the static wedge pressure than on the

er programiska ka <b>jirojaji na</b> galandja	Kéan Intra-	Palmonary	
Dog	Bronchial	Vascular	
No.	Pressure	Resistance	
	Imalina.	linits	
	6.0	14+14	
	7.5	5.5	
102	9.5	5.8	
rua:	10.0	7.2	
	11.0	8,0	
terrior diagramit	13.5	8.5	
	3,0	4×0	
	4.5	4.5	
103	6.0	5.0	
ر ب	7.5	5.5	
	10.0	6.5	
unical fortune special	12.9	8.0	
	3,0	4.5	
104	4.0	5.0	
	6.0	6∗0	
	7.0	6.5	
	8.0	6,75	
	10.0	8.0	
ni firene esta esta és	12.5	10.0	
105	<b>3.</b> 0	4.85	
	L <sub>*</sub> O	5.5	
	5.0	6∗0	
	6.5	<b>6.</b> 5	
	9.0	7.2	
	12.0	9.5	
	3.0	5•5 6•5	
106	5.0	0.5	
	6 <b>.0</b>	7.0	
	8.0	8.0	
	9.5	8.5	
	10.5 12.0	9.0 10.5	
-			
	3.0 4.0	6.5 6.8	
107	4∗0 5•0	7.0	
	5.0	754	
	8,0	7.6	
	9,0	8.4	
[	12.0	10.1	

The relationship between the airway pressure and the total pulmonary vascular resistance during intermittent positive pressure ventilation. Pulmonary vascular resistance (Pulmonary pressure minus left atrial pressure) divided by flow.

left atrial pressure.

(3) Open-chest preparations. (Intermittent positive pressure ventilation.)

Three types of experimental set-up were used:-

- (a) Blood flow and pressure were measured in the pulmonary artery to the right lower lobes while the inflation pressure was varied. The left atrial pressure was also recorded.
- (b) In this preparation the perfused wedge catheter was used, and the perfused wedge pressure, left atrial pressure and sirway pressure were recorded.
- (c) In this preparation the effect of varying periods of bronchial occlusion on the perfused wedge pressure were studied.

experiments and the pattern of an experimental run is illustrated in fig. 71. They show that high inflation pressures were associated with a small increase in the mean pulmonary artery pressure and a marked reduction in pulmonary flow. The principal change in the left atrial pressure record, with high inflation pressures, was an increase in the amplitude of the phasic swings due to ventilation, the mean pressure was not significantly altered.

The pulmonary vascular resistance calculated from the results of these experiments has been plotted against the mean airway pressure in fig. 72. The resistance units were calculated

Dog No.	Airvey	N.W.P	L.A.P	R
108	2.0 4.0 5.5 7.5 9.0	7.0 7.5 8.0 8.5 9.0	1.0 1.0 1.0 1.0	3.0 3.25 3.5 3.75 4.0
109	2,0	7.25	3.0	2.12
	3,5	8.0	3.0	2.5
	4,5	8.5	3.0	2.75
	5,5	9.0	3.0	3.0
	6,5	9.5	3.25	3.75
	8,5	10.5	3.5	3.5
110	2.5	8.5	4.0	2.25
	3.0	8.75	4.0	2.37
	4.0	9.25	4.0	2.62
	5.5	10.0	4.0	3.0
	7.0	10.5	4.0	3.25
	9.0	11.0	4.5	3.25
111	2.0	8.0	5*0	3.0
	3.5	8.5	5*0	3.25
	5.5	9.25	5*0	3.62
	7.0	10.0	5*0	4.0
	8.5	10.5	5*0	4.25
112	2.0	9.0	3.0	3.5
	3.0	9.5	2.0	3.75
	4.0	10.0	2.0	4.0
	5.0	10.5	2.0	4.25
	6.5	11.25	2.0	4.62
	9.0	12.0	2.0	4.5
113	5.0	10.5	4.0	3.25
	4.5	11.0	4.0	3.5
	6.0	12.0	4.0	4.0
	9.0	12.5	4.0	4.25

The relationship between the airway pressures and the resistance in the wedge segment during intermittent positive pressure ventilation. Resistance - (Net porfused wedge pressure minus left atrial pressure) divided by flow. Flow through the wedge segment was 2.0 ml./minute.

conventionally as follows:

# Mean pulmonary arterial pressure - left atrial pressure (mm.Hg) x 100 Fulmonary blood flow (mls./min.)

The fact that the pressure gradient from the pulmonary artery to the left strium was reduced in some experiments as the inflation pressure was increased, suggests that one effect of inflation was to reduce right ventricular output. It appears that despite the fact that the thoracic case was widely open in these experiments, positive pressure inflation of the lungs could still impede venous return and right ventricular output to a measurable extent.

These experiments show incidentally that a rise in vascular resistance may be present, despite a fall in vascular pressure, in circumstances where flow is greatly reduced. They emphasise again the fact that measurement of both flow and pressure are necessary before a figure for resistance can be derived with certainty.

In group (b), blood flow was held constant and so pressure could be related directly to resistance. The effects of varying the inflation pressure under these circumstances are shown in fig. 73 and the results from all these experiments are detailed in Table 39. They show that under conditions of constant flow, the perfusion pressure in a segment of the pulmonary vascular bed rises in an almost linear fashion as the inflation pressure is increased (fig. 74).

In three of these experiments, only the lobe which contained the wedge segment was subject to changes in inflation pressure - thus elevation of left atrial pressure by overinflation of the left lung was avoided. This modification of the preparation was made because it was noted that in some preparations, in which a right thoracotomy was used and the animal was laid in the full lateral position, inflation of the left lung could raise the heart in relation to the point of zero reference and exaggerated changes in left atrial pressure appeared (fig. 75). (This record also shows the increased amplitude of the left strial pressure pulses which accompanies inflation. This is interpreted as being due in part to increased atrial filling as blood is squeezed out of the pulmonary The diminution in the pulmonary arterial pressure pulse which occurs with inflation reflects a reduction in right ventricular output).

In the open-chest preparations in which pulmonary blood flow was not held constant but was measured, the records confirm that inflation diminishes flow while elevating the pressure. This is illustrated in fig. 76, which shows the mean pressures recorded in the right main bronchus and pulmonary artery, along with the pulmonary blood flow to the right lower lobe. At the point arrowed, the peak inflation pressure was doubled for one cycle, and the records show the consequent increase in pressure and reduction in flow.

able 40.

Flor     Flor       Flor     Flor <t< th=""><th></th><th></th><th>-</th><th>FORE  </th><th>CEUS C</th><th>aronceus cogulum</th><th></th><th></th><th>DRONOHUS RELEASED</th><th>S RELIE</th><th>Siles I</th></t<>			-	FORE	CEUS C	aronceus cogulum			DRONOHUS RELEASED	S RELIE	Siles I
7.5 3.3 3.3 3.3		**	5-4-4 1-2-1- 1-2-1-1-1	1 Ermte		<b>*</b>	1 Four		3 Muntes	n tas	
7.6 3.8 7.8 7.8 7.8 7.8		pd.	evi ama	J. A. C.	64	EVT AME	J. A. P	\$4 *	a.s.a	A-V-T A-V-W	ខ្
5 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6 6	2.0	2.37	0,00		2.0 1.97	8	20.0	₩,	23.0	2.0	<u>်</u> လ
0 E	9,0	2.33	0.0	3,0	3.0 1.84	1,5	3,0	3,82	13.0	3,0	S.
	2.0	2.37	0, 0,	5	4.0	16.0	Q N	3.68	12.0	0.5	2.63
717 2.0 11.5	्र ० ०	15°1	, o,	9	88	75 10	16.5 2.0 7.25	10	13.0	ក្នេ សំ	10 10

Thus, where intermittent positive pressure ventilation was used, comparison of the results obtained in open-chest and closedchest preparations showed few differences. The ability of the lungs to expand through the thoracotomy inclaion did not appear to affect the relationship between the airway pressures and the intra-vescular pressure, in a qualitative manner,

### Group (c). The effect of atelectasis.

This was studied by using the partused wedged catheter. technique in the open-chast preparation. A wedge segment in the right lower lobe was perfused at a constant rate throughout the experiment. After control records had been obtained, the bronchus to this lobe was occluded by means of an intrabronchial balloon, since an external clamp might interfere with peribronchial nerves. The lungs had been previously ventilated with 100 per cent oxygen and so absorption collapse of the might lower lobe was largely complete in 60 minutes. of the parfused wedge pressure were taken every few minutes during the hour, as atelectasis progressed. After one hour, the lobe was reinflated and further records of the perfused wedge pressure were taken. The results of these experiments are ehown in Table 40. Immediately after bronchial occlusion the perfused wedge pressure fell by 2 or 3 mm. After 8 to 10 minutes it resoled the control level again, then rose progressively until the bronchial occlusion was released. After pressure was about 50 per cent higher than the control level.

Release of bronchial acclusion and reinflation of the lobe was accompanied by an immediate fall in perfused wedge pressure,

followed by a slower decline to a level slightly above the control. Since the pattern was very similar in each of 4 experiments, further experiments were not done. The static wedge pressure and left atrial pressure remained unchanged throughout.

These results show that absorption atelectasis is accompanied by an increase in vasquiar resistance, which returns to normal when the lung segment is reinflated.

#### Review and Discussion:

The results of the foregoing experiments have been considered together, to reach conclusions concerning the influence of change in airway pressure on pulmonary blood flow, with due attention to the changes in the transmural pressure across the vessel wall which accompany ventilation (17).

In the intact animal, breathing spontaneously, inflation of the lungs was accompanied by an increased rate of inflow of blood into the lungs and an increased rate of outflow of blood from the lungs. The resistance to flow in the small pulmonary vessels, calculated under conditions of constant flow, was not algoriticantly altered by inflation or deflation of the lungs

during epontaneous broathing. Under conditions in which flow could vary, there was inferential evidence that resistance falls during inspiration. The transient increase in pulmonary blood flow which accompanied spontaneous inflation of the lungs was also accompanied by an increase in systemic blood flow.

Artificial ventilation by intermittent positive pressure caused quite significant changes in the pulmonary vascular resistance and flow, both in the intact animal and in those with a thoracotomy. Inflation was associated both with an increase in vascular resistance and a reduction of inflow to the pulmonary circulation. The increase in resistance occurred whether flow was held constant or not. There was evidence that the reduction in flow was due to two factors, increased resistance at the level of the small pulmonany vessels and diminished right ventricular output. On the other hand, positive pressure inflation, like spontaneous inflation, caused an increase in the outflow of blood from the lunge. Therefore, positive pressure inflation of the lungs causes a reduction in pulmonary blood volume (12)(13).

These conclusions are in general agreement with those of previous workers who have shown that positive pressure inflation of the lungs increases pulmonary vescular resistance (18 - 21), even with the chest open (11)(22). They are also in accord with the 'sluice' concept, which was introduced by Bannister and Torrance (23) and has been supported by similar work by

Howell (24) and Permutt (25). These workers noted that the alread pressure could act as a 'sluice' to modify pulmonary blood flow (or presoure, if flow was held constant). Permitt and his collaborators (26) further studied the relationship between 'nlyeolar' pressure, pulmonary venous pressure and pulmonaxy blood flow in an isolated lobe perfused at a fixed They found that when the pulmonary venous pressure was lower than the alveolar pressure, the rate of blood flow was determined by the pulmonary artery/pulmonary alveolar pressure gradient. Alterations of venous pressure within the range below the alveolar pressure had no effect on the lobar blood flows This conclusion has been supported recently by detailed studies done on dogs by De Bono and Caro (27). seen at first sight to be at variance with our chaptvations reported in Chapter 4 on the effects of changes in left atrial pressure on the pulmonary vascular resistance, and with the work of several other workers on this subject (20)(28 - 31), but the apparent inconsistencies can be explained by considering the differences in the manner in which the disway pressure was changed in the experimental proparations used, in that the 'sluice' concept was based on experiments using isolated lungs or lobes in which inflation was held suspended at various pressures while the measurements were made. Whereas in the experiments reported here, phasic inflation and deflation of the lungs was

used, using pressures within the physiological range. The mean airway pressures cited in this study were electrically integrated, and during more than helf of each respiratory cycle, the sinvay pressure was much lower. The results of the present study are in agreement, however, incofar that they show a linear relationship between airway pressure and pulsonary resistance under conditions of fixed flow.

Following the ploneer work of Andrus in 1925 (32) several studies on the blood flow through areas of acute atclectasis have been made and most have reported a reduction of flow (33)(34).

In our experiments in which resistance to blood flow through an atelectatic segment was studied, the results showed a marked increase in registance after one hour. It seems probable that this is due to mechanical factors, but changes in the composition of the gases in partially stelectatic areas may play a significant role in altering the vascular resistance.

#### References

- 1. STAUB, N.C., STOREY, W.F. Relation between morphological and physiological events in lung studied by rapid freezing.

  J. appl. Physiol. 17:381:1962.
- 2. CARR, D.T., ESSEX, H.E. Certain effects of positive pressure respiration on circulatory and respiratory systems.

  Amer. Heart J. 31:53:1946.
- 3. WERO, L. The influence of positive pressure breathing on the circulation in man.

Acta, med. scand. Suppl. 193:1:1947.

4. COURNAND, A., MOTLEY, H.L., WERO, L., RICHARD, D.W.Jur.

Physiological studies of effects of intermittent positive

pressure breathing on cardiac output in man.

Amor. J. Physiol, 152:162:1948.

- 5. MOTHEY, H.L., COURNAND, A., WESKO, L., DRESDALE, D.T.,
  HEMMELSTEIN, A., RICHARDS, D.W. Intermittent positive
  pressure breathing. A means of administering artificial
  respiration in man.
  - J. Amer. Med. Ass. 137:370:1948.
- 6. SARNOFF, S.J., HARDENBERGH, E., WHITTEMBURGER, J.L.

  Mechanism of arterial pressure response to Valsalva tost;

  basis for its use as indicator of intactness of sympathetic outflow.

Amer. J. Physicl. 154:316:1948.

- 7. MAIONEY, J.V., ELAM, J.O., HANDFORD, S.W., BALLA, G.A.,
  EASTWOOD, D.W., BROWN, E.S., TEN PAS, R.H. Importance
  of negative pressure phase in mechanical respirators.
- 8. HUMPHREYS, G.H., MOORE, R.L., MAIER, H.C., AFGAR, V.
  Studies of cardiac output of ameesthetized dogs during continuous and intermittent inflation of lungs.

J. Thorac. Surg. 7:438:1937.

J. Amer. Med. Asc. 152:212:1953.

9. HUMPHRETS, G.H., MOORE, R.L., BARKLEY, H. Studies of the jugular, carotid and pulmonary pressures of anaesthetized dogs during positive inflation of the lungs.

J. Thorac. Surg. 8:553:1938.

10. KAUFMAN, W.C., MARBARGER, J.P. Pressure breathing: Functional circulatory changes in the dog.

J. appl. Physiol. 9:33:1956.

11. HAULSBY, R.L., HOFF, H.E. Hypotensive mechanisms of pulmonary insufflation in dogs.

Amer. J. Physicl. 202:505:1962.

12. FEMM, W.O., ORTS, A.B., NAHN, H., CHADWICK, L.E., HEGNAUER, A.H.
Displacement of blood from the lungs by pressure breathing.

Amor. J. Physiol. 151:258:1947.

13. BRAUNWALD, E., BINION, J.T., MORGAN, W.L.Jnr., SARNOFF, S.J.

Alterations in central blood volume and cardiac output

induced by positive pressure breathing and counteracted by

metaraminol, (Aramine).

Circulat. Res. 5:670:1957.

14. RODBARD, S., KURAMOTO, K. Transmiral pressure and vascular resistance in soft walled vessels.

Amer. Heart J. 65:786:1963.

15. COURNAND, A. Recent observations on the dynamics of the pulmonary circulation.

Bull. N.Y. mond. med. 23:27:1947.

- 16. DALY, I. de B. Intrinsic mechanisms of the lung.
  - Quart J. exp. Physicl. 43:2:1958.
- 17. BURTON, A.C. The relation between pressure and flow in the pulmonary bed. In, Pulmonary Circulation. Ed. Adams, W., Veith, I. New York, Grune & Stratton, 1959.
- 18. EDWANDS, W.S. Effects of lung inflation and epinephrine on pulmonary vascular resistance.

Amer. J. Physicl. 167:756:1951.

in dogs during continuous pressure breathing.

J. appl. Physiol. 15:425:1960.

20. ROOS, A., THOMAS, L.J., NAGEL, E.L., PROMMAS, D.C.
Pulmonary vascular resistance as determined by lung
inflation and vascular pressures.

J. appl. Physiol. 16:77:1961.

21. WHITTENDERGER, J.L., McGREGOR, M., BERGLUND, E., BORST, H.G.
Influence of state of inflation of the lung on pulmonary
vaccular resistance.

J. appl. Physiol. 15:878:1960.

22: MOORE, R.L., HUMPHREYS, G.H., WRENGET, W.R. Studies on volume output of blood from heart in ensesthetized dogs before thoracotomy and after thoracotomy and intermittent or continuous inflation of the lungs.

J. Thorac. Surg. 5:195:1935.

23. BANNISTER, J., TORRANCE, R.W. The effects of the tracheal pressure upon flow: pressure relations in the vascular bed of isolated lungs.

Quart J. exp. Physick: 45:352:1960.

24. HOWELL, J.B.L., PERMIT, S., PROCTOR, D.F., RILEY, R.L.
Effect of inflation of the lung on different parts of
pulmonary vascular bed.

J. appl. Physicl. 15:71:1961.

25. PERMITT, S., HOWELL, J.B.L., PROCTOR, D.F., RILLY, R.L.

Effect of lung inflation on static pressure - volume

characteristics of pulmonary vessels.

J. apply Physicl. 16:64:1961.

26. PERMIT, S., BROMBERGER-BARNEA, B., BANE, N.N. Mechanical factors affecting pulmonary vascular resistance in living dogs.

Fed. Proc. 20:105:1961.

27. DE BONO, E.F., CANO, C.O. Effect of lung inflation pressure on pulmonary blood pressure and flow.

Amer. J. Physiol. 205:1178:1963.

- 28. HORSE, H.G.; McGREGOR, M., WHITTENBERGER, J.L.,

  BERGLIND, E. Influence of pulmonary arterial and left
  atrial pressures on pulmonary vascular resistance.

  Circulat. Res. 4:393:1956.
- 29. CARLILL, 5.D., DURE, H.N. Fulmonary vascular changes in response to variations in left auricular pressure.

  J. Physiol. 133:275:1956.
- 30. HADDY, F.J., CAMPBELL, G.S. Pulmonary vascular resistance in anaesthetised dogs.

Amer. J. Physicl., 172:747:1953.

- 31. KHRAMOTO, K., RODBARD, S. Effects of blood flow and left atrial pressure on pulmonary venous resistance.

  Circulat. Res. 11:240:1962.
- 52. ANDRUS, W. de W. Observations on the cardio-respiratory physiology following the collapse of one lung by bronchial lightion.

Arch. Surg. 10:506:1925.

33. HOORE, R.L. The volume of blood flow per minute through the lungs following collapse of one lung by occlusion of its bronchus.

Arch. Sarg. 22:225:1931.

BLAKTMORE, W.S. Effect of ateleptacls upon pulmonary blood flow.

Surg. Forum 12:54:1961.

CHAPTER 12.

### A STATE OF THE CONTRACT OF STATE OF STATE OF THE STATE OF

eclver wants what he can get and does not try
to get what he wants except after identifying
what he wants by examining what he can get (1).

Frank Commence of the Commence

This investigation of the responses of the small pulmonary vessels to certain stimuli was undertaken in the belief that a deeper understanding of these reactions would be of help in the management of patients with cardio-pulmonary disease.

Results of several hundred experiments in 155 dogs are presented and discussed, along with a review of the relevant literature. Nearly all the studies were done on animals in order that the several variables which can not on the pulmonary circulation could be purposively controlled. However, the preparations were kept as physiological as possible and the principal method used is one which can be used in man with little modification. This method assumes that the pressure measured in a catheter which is wedged in a peripheral branch of the pulmonary artery and perfused at a constant flow rate, will relate to the vascular resistance in the perfused area.

Most of the results reported have been derived from two

complementary types of experimental preparation. In the one, studies of the pressure gradients were made in that portion of the pulmonary vascular bed which could be perfused by a "wedged" catheter, using autogenous venous blood as the perfusate. In the other, both flow and pressures were measured continuously in a larger segment of the intest pulmonary circulation. Where appropriate, the results obtained by the two methods are compared and contrasted and used to distinguish between local, direct actions and the indirect, consequential reactions of the pulmonary vessels.

establish the stability of the perfused wedged catheter preparation and delineate the relationship between pressure and flow in the segment of vascular bed under study, under spontaneous breathing and positive pressure ventilation. This takes the form of a flat curve which is concave towards the flow axis. In addition, the vessels show some hysteresis. These preliminary studies brought to light an important source of artefact and results are detailed to show that changes in the capacity of the right ventricle can affect the pressure in both static and perfused wedged outheters by acting on the intra-cardiac loop of catheter.

In Chapter 4, the pressures measured in a wedged catheter are compared with the pressures measured directly from the left atrium and from the rulmonary value some 2 cm. from the atrium,

under conditions of changing pulmonary blood flow and left atrial pressure. These observations were a necessary background to the subsequent experiments in which the effects of drugs, respiratory gases and other stimuli on the vessels of the segment were studied. The measurements showed that there is normally a small pressure gradient from the catheter tip to the mimonary veine and from the pulmonary veins to the left atrium in the segment 'subtended' by a wedged catheter. Evidence is presented to attribute this gradient to blood flow in the venous part of the segment: the flow arising from confluence of vains from adjacent segments. gradient increased under circumstances of increased pulmonary blood flow and decreased when pulmonary flow was reduced. Attention is drawn to the haemodynamic differences between perfused and unperfused wedge segments. Acute elevation of the left atrial pressure was shown to cause a corresponding elevation of the upstream pressures in the unperfused segment, and a fall in resistance values in the perfused segment.

The effect of some drugs on the pulmonary vessels is described in Chapter 5. The perfused wedge technique lends itself particularly to studies of the direct local actions of agents on the small pulmonary vessels, and to the differentiation of these effects from the secondary consequences of distant actions of the drug. It allows the investigator to deliver drugs directly into the small pulmonary vessels in doses which have a negligible effect

in the circulation in general. These experiments showed that adrenaline, nor-adrenaline, 5-hydroxytryptamine, metaraminol and acetyloholine had a constrictor offect on the pulmonary vessels. Tolazoline had no effect on normal vessels, but dould reverse or prevent the constitutor influence of edvoraline and nor-adrenaline. Iso-propyl-nor-adrenaline had a local dilator effect on the pulmonary vessels, under conditions of constant When the drug was administered introvenously, however, its powerful instrople effect on the myscardium increased pulmonary flow markedly and this overshadowed its local action. Awinophylline also had a local dilator ection on normal pulmonary vessels and dould reduce the constrictor effect of serotonin. When aminophylline was administered systemically, however, its dominant affect was to increase cardiac output, and no consistent pattern of change in total pulmonary vascular resistence was seen in either the animal experiments or the clinical measurements made in this study.

The important influences of the respiratory gases on the pulmonary vessels are considered in Chapters 6, 7 and 8. An increased elveolar PCO2 was followed consistently by vasoconstriction of the small pulmonary vessels. This effect was locally mediated and due to a direct effect of raised CO2 tension on the vessels. The effect was not modified by tolaxoline. The experiments to study the effects of alveolar hypoxia yielded interesting results.

The acute induction of hypoxia by ventilation with five to eight per cent oxygen in nitrogen was always followed by an increase in pulmonary flow and pressure, and usually accompanied by an increase in total pulmonary vascular resistance. In the perfused wedge segment, however, hypoxia always caused a fall in resistance under conditions of fixed flow. This reduction in registance appeared to be locally mediated and occurred only when the alveoli related to the perfused segment were exposed to hypoxia. There was not sufficient evidence in this study to explain why hypoxia increased total pulmonary resistance, while at the same time decreasing resistance in the pre-venous part of the wedge segment. Measurements made during hypoxic stimuli also showed an increase in the pressure gradient from pulmonary vein to left atrium. It is noted that this rise in pressure could be a passive consequence of the greatly increased pulmonary flow, and there was no evidence of venoconstriction nor of a veno-atrial "throttle",

The effects of perfusing the pulmonary vascular bed with arterial blood and with blood containing supra-normal oxygen tensions are presented in Chapter 8. These experiments showed that such perfusion was followed by local vascoonstriction, which was reversible by perfusion with venous blood.

The experiments concerning pulmonary embolism were designed to explore the occurrence of reflex vasoconstriction in association with the impaction of emboli. The results showed no constriction

in the wedge segment during embolisation of the rest of the pulmonary vasculature with glass beads (500 u.). An incidental finding was that airway resistance increased as a consequence of miliary embolisation of the pulmonary vascular bed.

The results presented in Chapter 10 show that a reduction in the temperature of the perfusate causes vasoconstriction in the small pulmonary vessels.

In the last chapter the important interplay between the intra-vascular pressures and the airway pressures is described. The experiments showed that changes in both intra-thoracic and sirway pressures are reflected in the intra-vascular compartments. Spontaneous ventilation was associated with little change in vascular resistance during the phases of breathing. Intermittent positive pressure ventilation on the other hand increased vascular registance, and when the mean sirway pressure was raised above the pulmonary venous pressure, resistance to blood flow was related in a linear fashion to the sirvey pressure. These experiments also showed that inflation of the lungs, whether spontaneous or by positive pressure, was followed by a rise in the systemic blood pressure. This was interpreted as being due to increased filling of the left atrium during inspiration. Experiments in this section showed that absorption ateleptasis is associated with a rise in local vascular resistance which is reversible when the lung is re-inflated.

In conclusion, this study shows that the small pulmonary vessels are capable of active vasomotion in response to certain drugs, to thanges in the composition of the gases in the alveoli and in the perfusing blood, and to physical stimuli. A method for assessing these vascular changes has been thoroughly evaluated in the animal experiments presented, and since the completion of this work it has been applied in clinical practice in a few cases. It is a safe extension of routine right heart catheterisation procedures and promises to add useful information concerning the small pulmonary vessels in disease states.

### Reference:

t. HIRSCHMAN, A.C., LINDBLOM, C.E. Economic development, research and development, policy making: Some converging views.

Behavioural Science 7:218:1962.

#### PULMONARY VASOMOTOR ACTIVITY

### AOTHUR III

Figures.

THE SHARE HIS AUTO AND

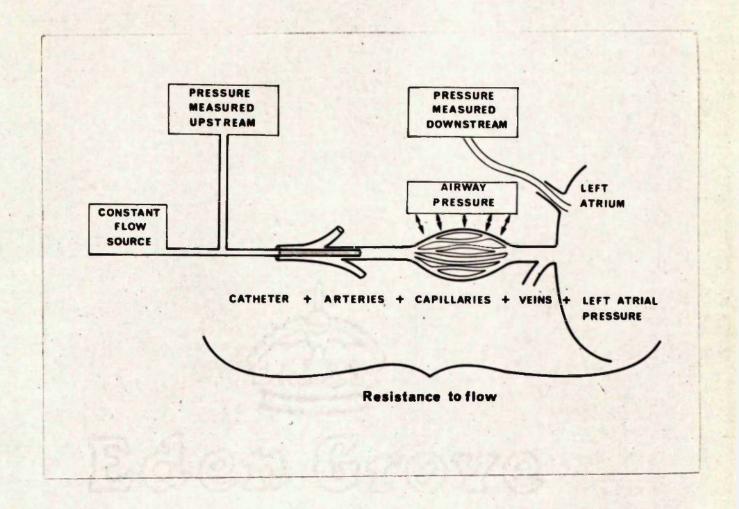
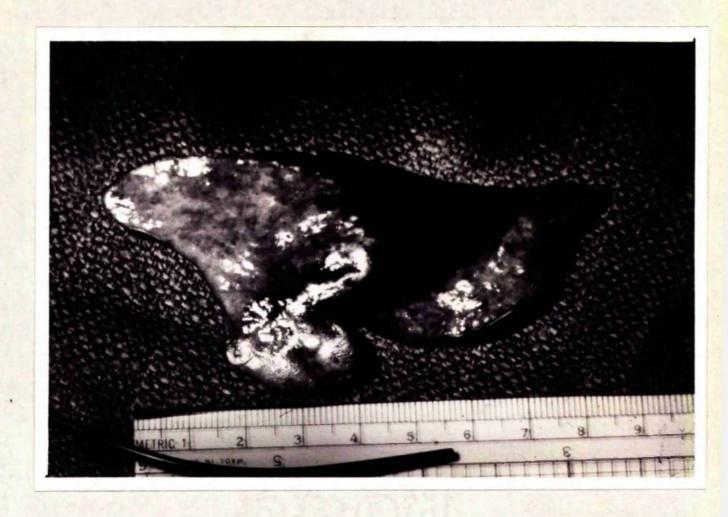


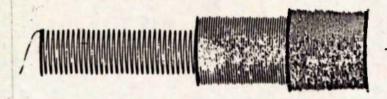
Fig. 1.

A diagram of the system used to perfuse a wedged pulmonary artery catheter.



# Fig. 2.

A photograph of the right lower lobe of the lung in the dog, with a wedge segment filled with blue dye. The segment was perfused through a No. 7 (F.G.) catheter.



30 c.m.s.Catheter: Bore 1.5mm.



30c.ms.Catheter:Bore0-4mm

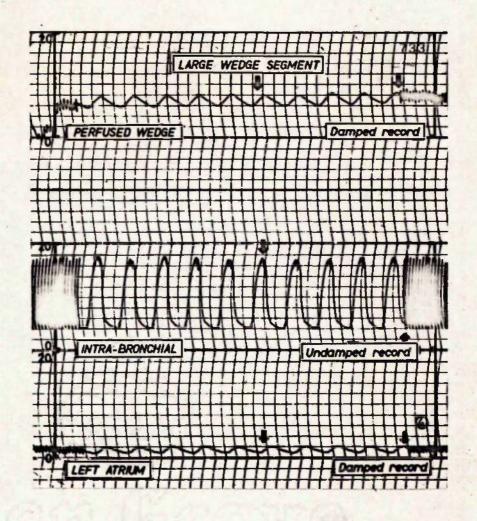
20

30 40 cycles per second.

3

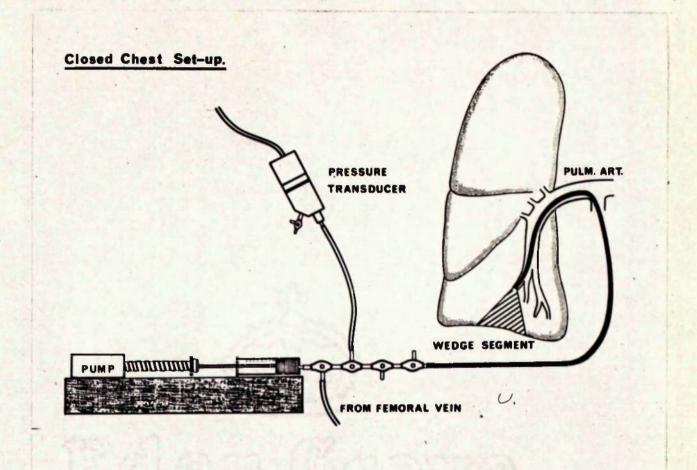
### Fig. 3.

The frequency response pattern through two catheter-manometer systems. A sine wave of constant amplitude was applied at 20, 30 and 40 cycles/second. The only difference in the two systems was the bore of the catheter; the transducers were matched. The tracings are reproduced to demonstrate how a catheter can modify pressure waves.



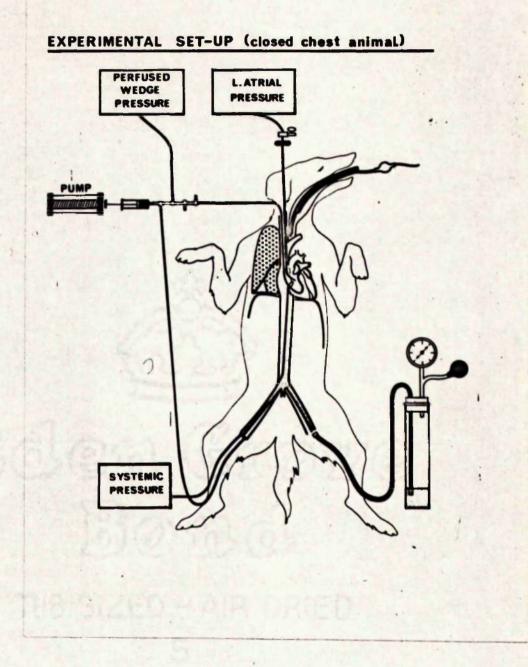
### Fig. 4.

The record shows three pressure tracings taken with unequal degrees of damping. The arrows denote simultaneous points in time. The peak pressures in each tracing should be virtually simultaneous; the delay in the perfused wedge and left atrial tracings is exaggerated and due to the damping used.



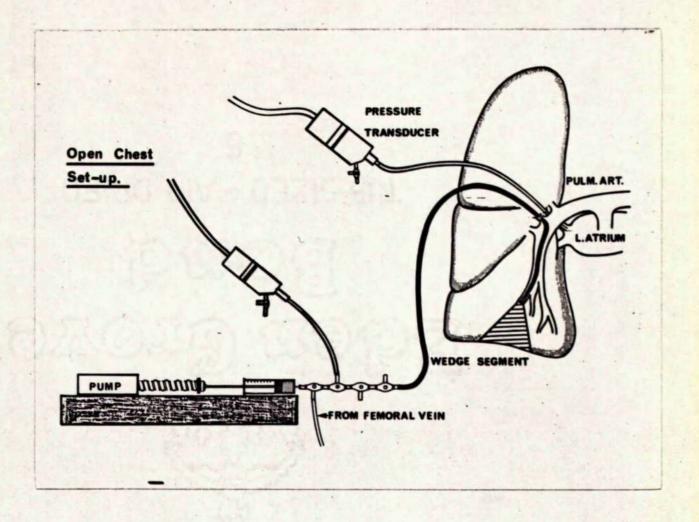
# Fig. 5.

A diagram of the system used to perfuse the wedged catheter.



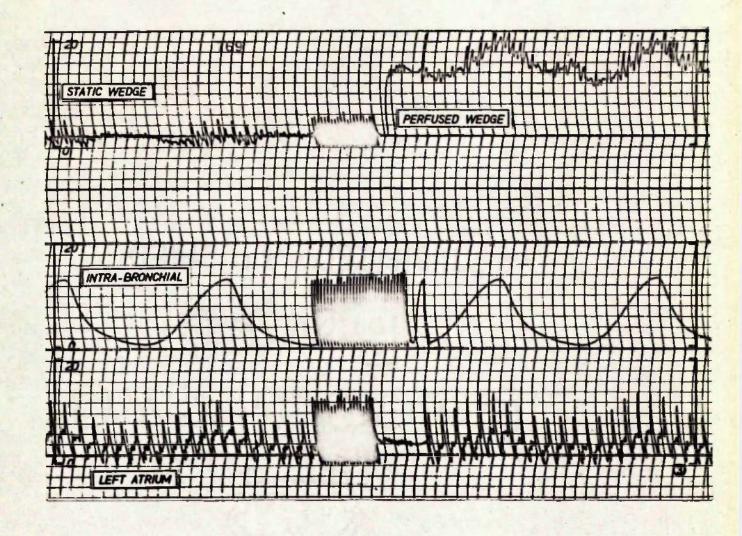
### Fig. 6.

A diagram of the experimental preparation used in the closed-chest group of experiments.



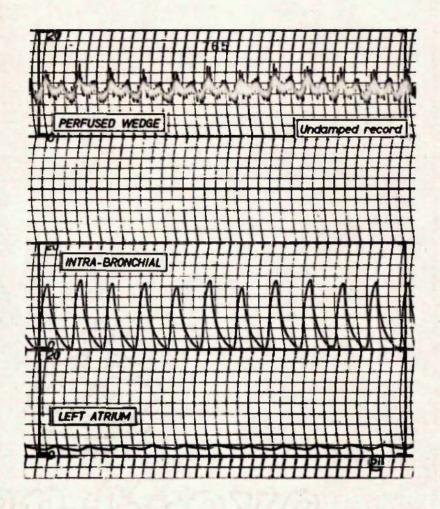
# Fig. 7.

A diagram of the experimental preparation used in the open-chest group of animals.



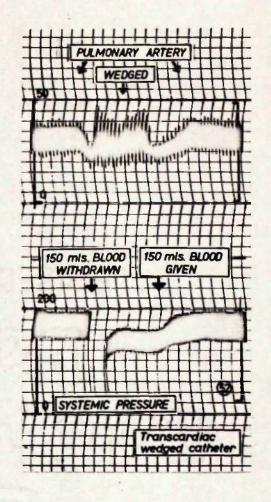
### Fig. 8.

Records taken through a wedged catheter, before (static wedge) and during perfusion (perfused wedge). The tracings show that there is damping out of left atrial wave forms in the unperfused catheter during expiration, and that there is an extra positive pressure wave in the perfused wedge tracing during the same phase of ventilation. This signifies kinking of the vessel at the catheter tip. (Ventilation was by intermittent positive pressure).



## Fig. 9.

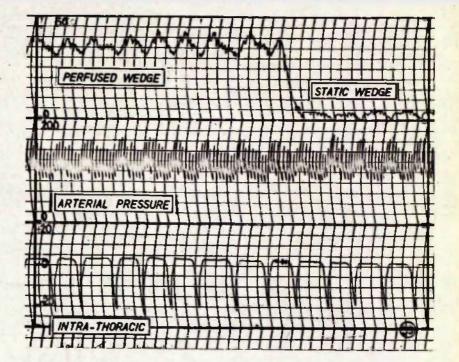
The perfused wedge pressure record shows
an extra positive wave during each expiratory
phase of ventilation. This is due to
kinking of the perfused artery beyond the
catheter tip. -



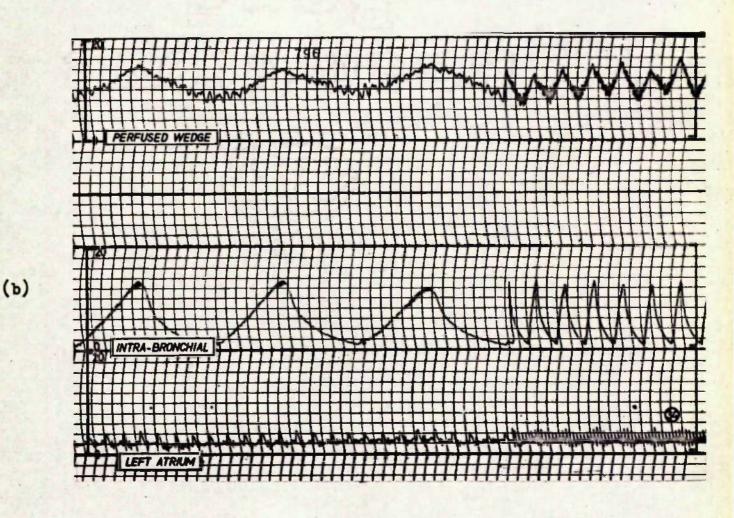
#### Fig. 10.

The upper record, of the pressure in a catheter in a small pulmonary artery, shows a change in the character of the tracing which was induced by the withdrawal of blood from a systemic artery. Re-infusion of the blood was accompanied by re-appearance of the original pressure tracing. The catheter tip was just proximal to a wedged position, the reduction of blood volume caused it to become wedged; restoration of volume allowed disimpaction. (The catheter was being

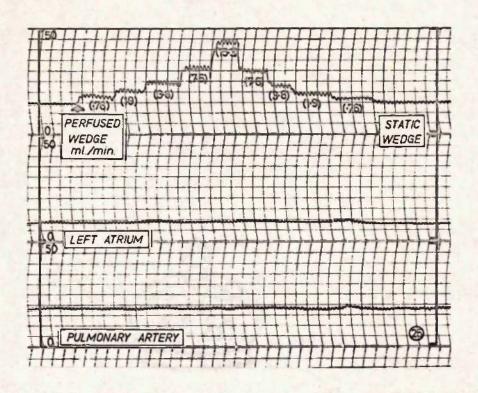
perfused.)



(a)



Tracings to show that the dominant pressure waves in the wedge pressure tracings are respiratory in origin, both with spontaneous breathing (a) and intermittent positive pressure ventilation (b). (Undamped records)



#### Fig. 12.

The upper tracing is of the pressure recorded in the perfused wedged catheter during alteration of the rate of perfusion. The figures in parentheses are the flow rates used (0.76 to 15.3 mls/minute).

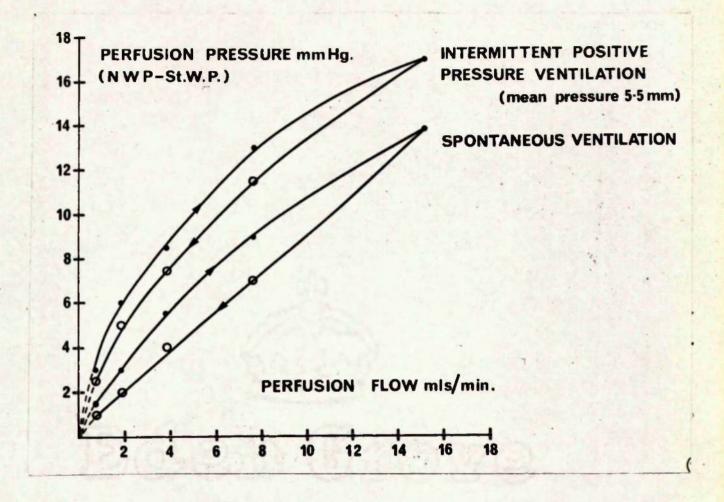
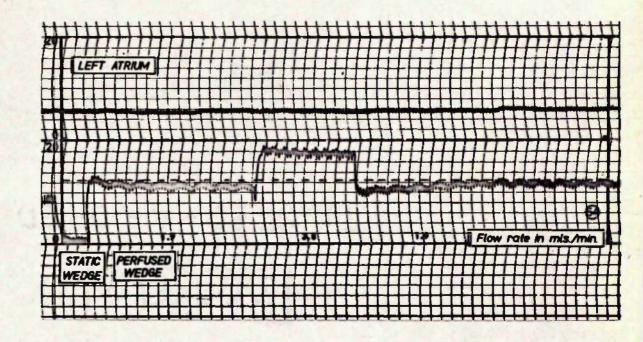


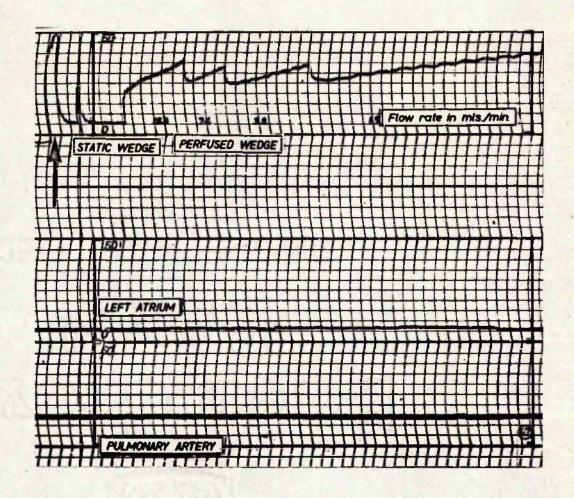
Fig. 13.

The pressure/flow relationship in the segment perfused by a wedged catheter, during spontaneous and controlled ventilation.



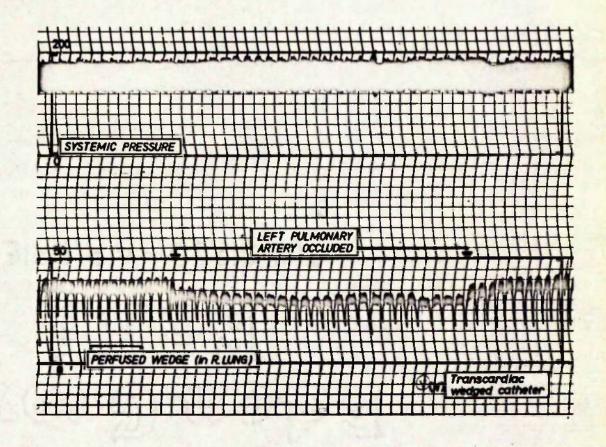
### Fig. 14.

A record of the pressure in a perfused wedged catheter. The perfusion rate has been doubled for one and a half minutes. With each change of flow rate there was a lag period before the pressure stabilised.



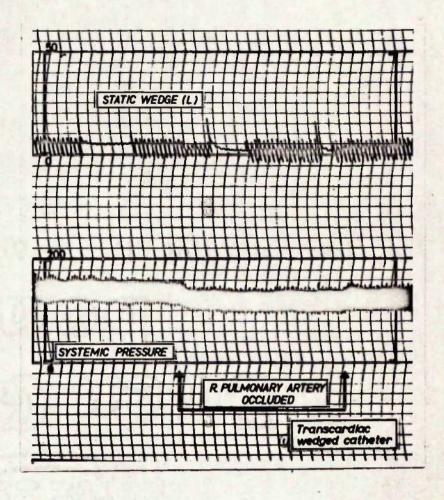
### Fig. 15.

The upper tracing, of the perfused wedge pressure, shows a progressive increase in pressure despite reduction of the flow rate. The vessels of the wedge segment were damaged by a surge of pressure (marked by the arrow at the beginning of this section of record).



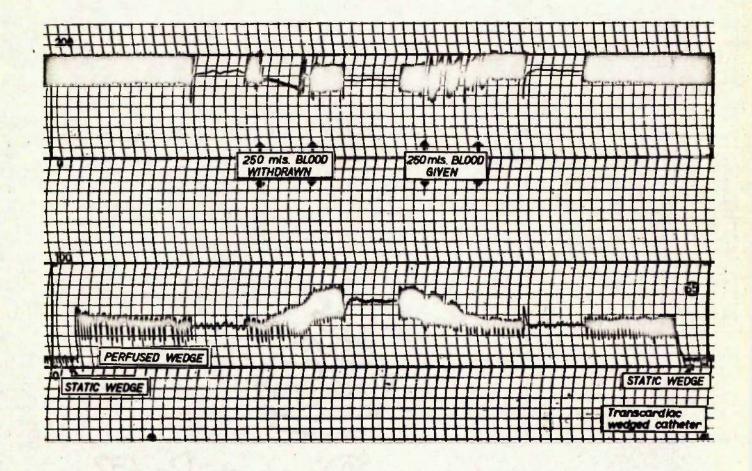
### Fig. 16.

The effect of abrupt occlusion of one pulmonary artery on the perfused wedge pressure in the other lung. Breathing was spontaneous.



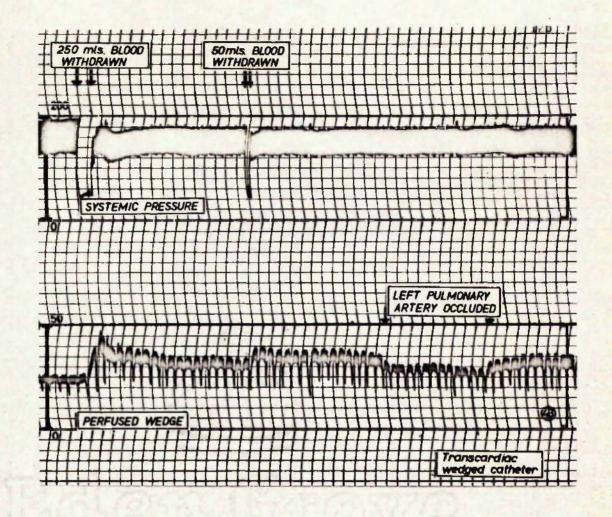
### Fig. 17.

Shows a fall in the mean pulmonary artery wedge pressure following occlusion of one main pulmonary artery.



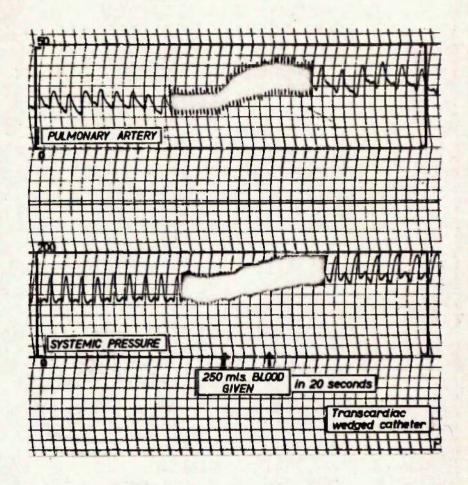
### Fig. 18.

Shows elevation of the perfused wedge pressure (phasic and mean ) associated with the rapid withdrawal of blood from the systemic circulation, with a return to control levels when the blood was re-infused. The upper record is of the systemic arterial pressure.



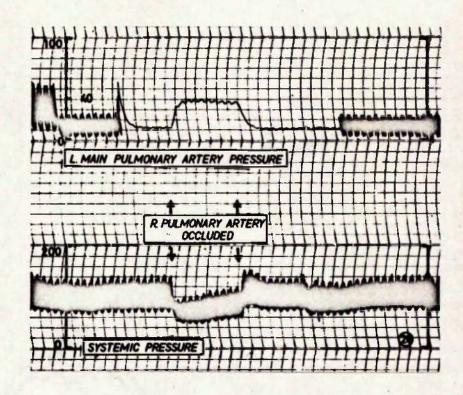
### Fig. 19.

Shows elevation of the perfused wedge pressure in response to a systemic loss of blood, and a fall in perfused wedge pressure during occlusion of the contra-lateral pulmonary artery.



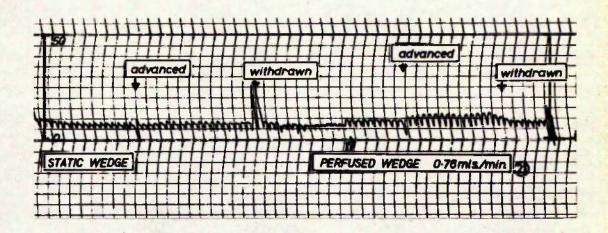
## Fig. 20.

The effect of a rapid infusion of blood on the pulmonary and systemic arterial pressures. The infusion was intra-venous.



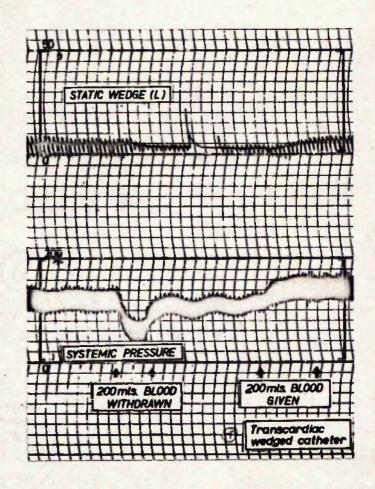
### Fig. 21.

The effect of occlusion of one pulmonary artery on the pressure in the other.



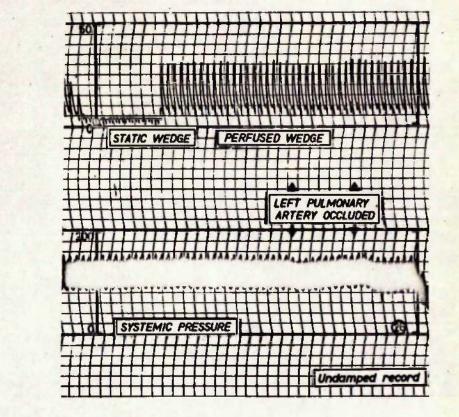
### Fig. 22.

Shows the effect on the wedge pressures of a change in the size of the intra-cardiac catheter loop, (produced by advancing and withdrawing the proximal part of the catheter).



### Fig. 23.

The upper tracing shows a reduction in both the amplitude and absolute level of the pulmonary artery wedge pressure record (static wedge) following the withdrawal of blood.



(a)

(b)

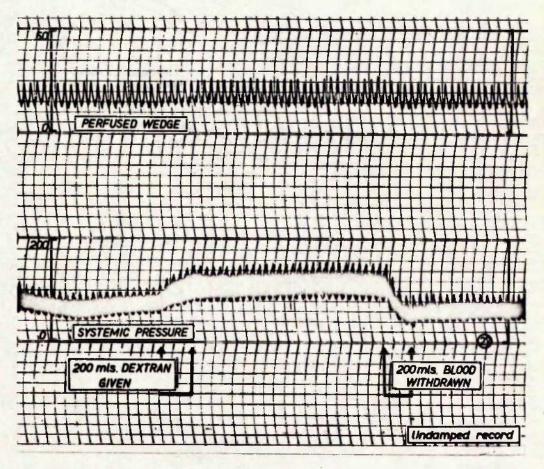
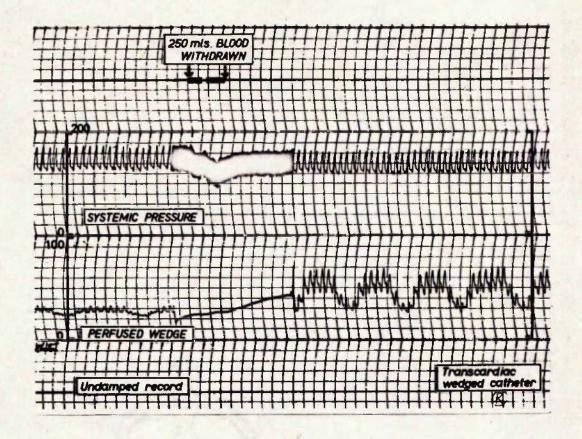


Fig. 24. Records of perfused wedged catheter pressure, (using openchest preparations, with direct introduction of the catheter into the pulmonary artery), during unilateral pulmonary artery occlusion (a), and the infusion and withdrawal of blood (b).



### Fig. 25.

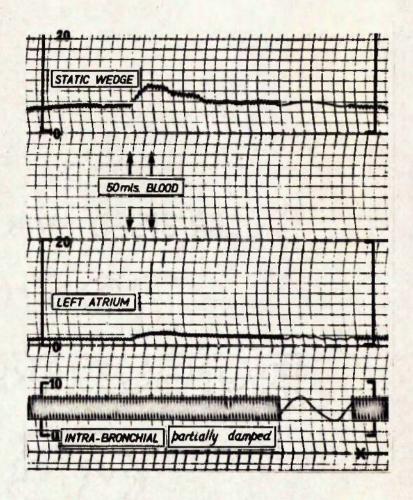
Tracings of the perfused wedge pressure, with a large intra-cardiac loop of catheter, suggesting that the high-frequency waves are derived from ventricular action.

A (2 cms.)



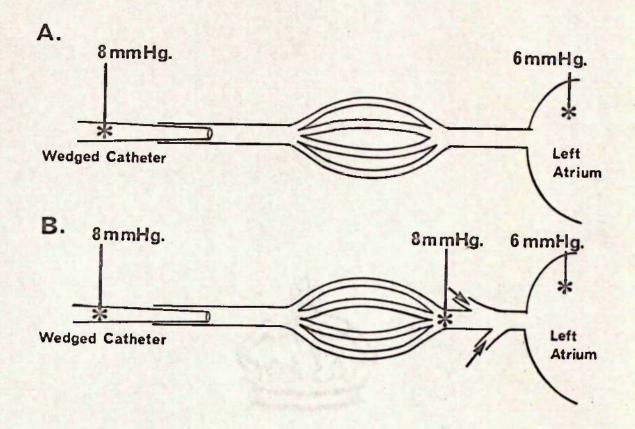
c (7 cms.)

Fig. 26. Photomicrographs of sections of a wedge segment cut in a plane at right angles to the wedged catheter, at sites 2 cms., 4 cms., and 7 cms. from the catheter tip. They show an elastic artery (A), a muscular artery (B) and transition to arteriole (C).



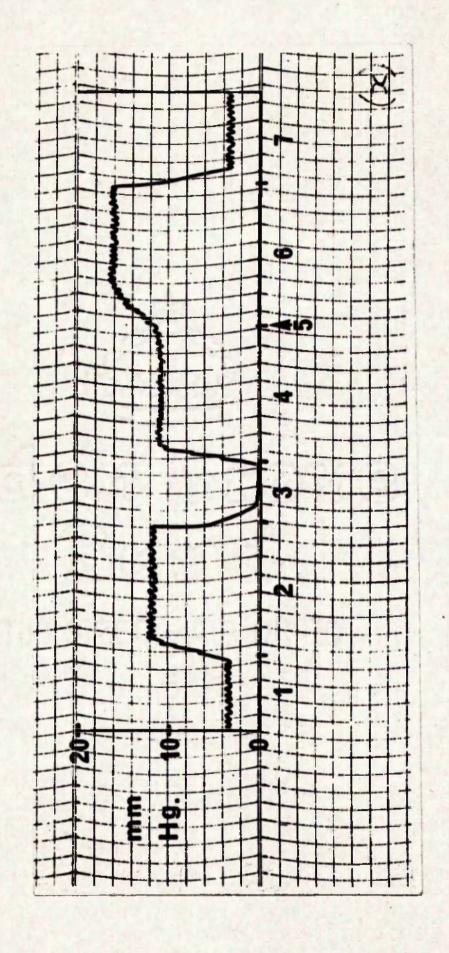
### Fig. 27.

Shows the effect of a rapid intra-venous infusion on the pulmonary artery wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure.



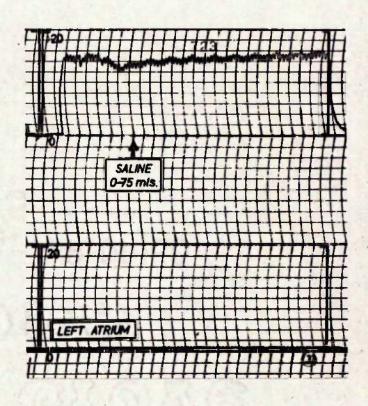
### Fig. 28.

Diagrammatic representations of the pulmonary vascular bed between the tip of the wedged catheter and the left atrium to demonstrate the possible influence of confluent veins from adjacent segments on the pulmonary artery wedge pressure.



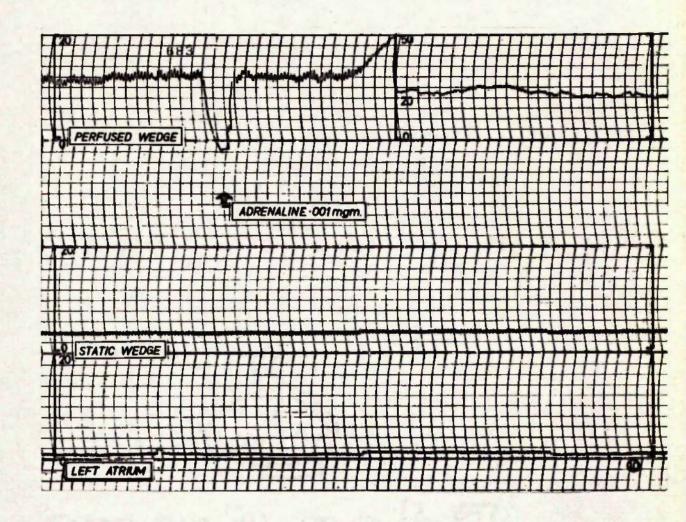
F18. 29.

A stylised drawing of perfused wedge pressure record in the group of experiments concerned with the local effects of drugs.



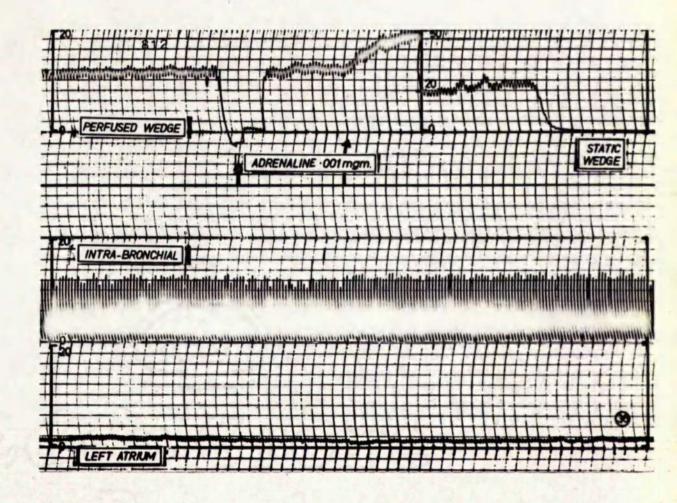
### Big. 30.

Shows the effect of the introduction of a bolus of saline into the perfused wedged catheter.



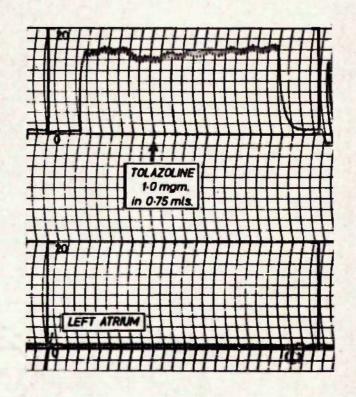
### Fig. 31.

The record demonstrates the constrictor effect of adrenaline in the perfused wedge segment.



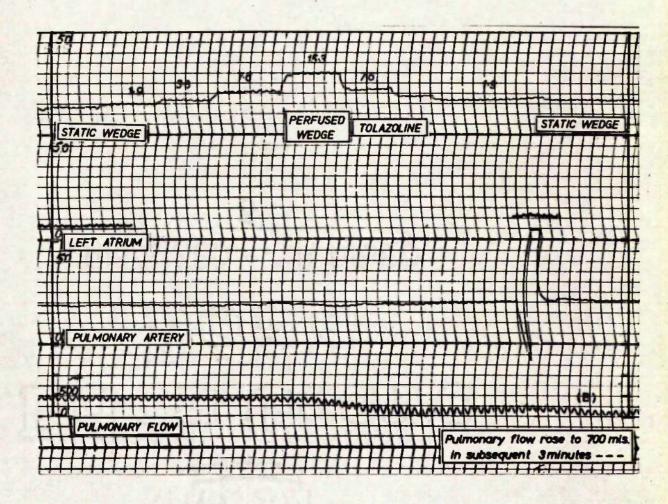
### Fig. 32.

The record demonstrates the constrictor effect of adrenaline in the perfused wedge segment. The intra-bronchial pressure was unaffected.



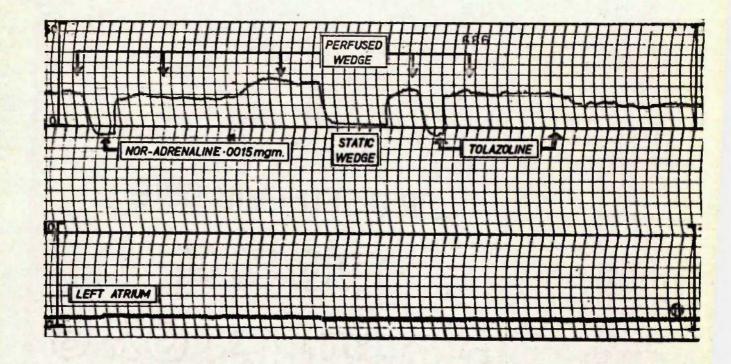
### Fig. 33.

Showing the effect of a single dose of tolazoline on the perfused wedge segment. (Compare with Fig. 30, showing the effect of the same volume of saline.)



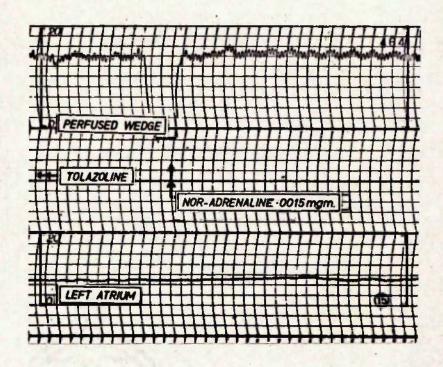
#### Fig. 34.

Records to show the effect of a relatively
large infusion of tolazoline. There is an elevation
of static wedge pressure and of left atrial pressure
with a marked temporary fall in pulmonary blood flow.



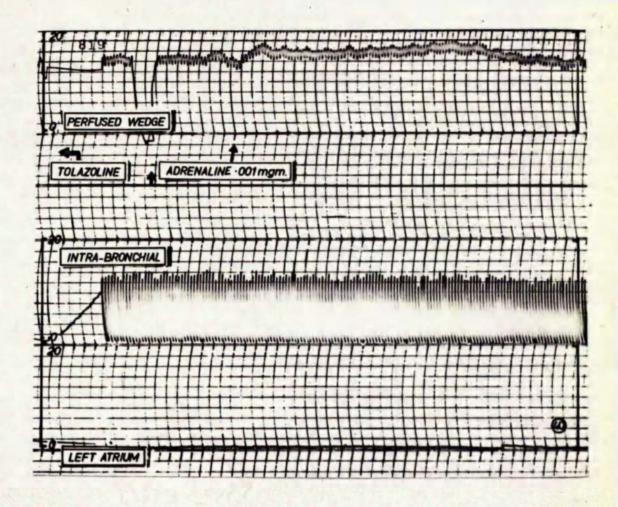
# Fig. 35.

Records to show the effect of a single dose of tolazoline on the perfused wedge pressure, after a pressor response had been produced with nor-adrenaline. (The perfused wedge scale is 0 - 50 mm.Hg., the left atrial is 0 - 20 mm.Hg.)



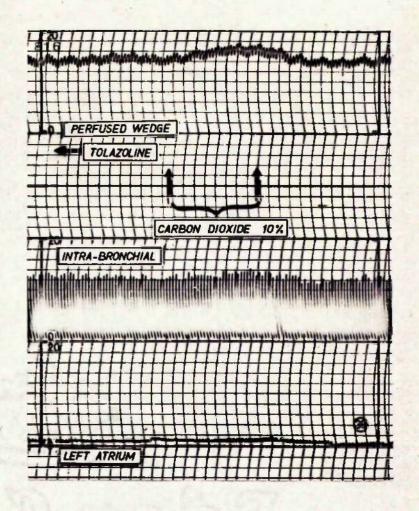
### Fig. 36.

Abolition of the pressor response to nor-adrenaline, in a wedge segment which was previously treated with tolazoline.



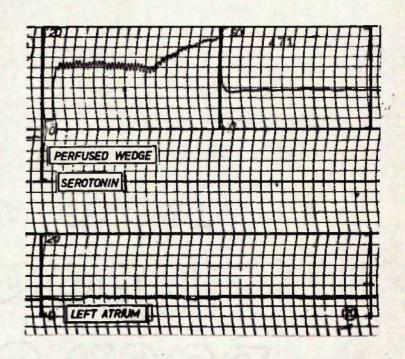
### Fig. 37.

Marked diminution of the pressor response to adrenaline in a wedge segment which was previously treated with tolazoline.



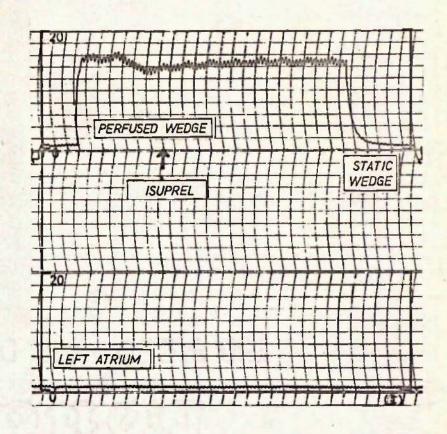
### Fig. 38.

The effect on the perfused wedge segment of elevation of the alveolar  $P_{CO_2}$ , in a segment previously treated with tolazoline.



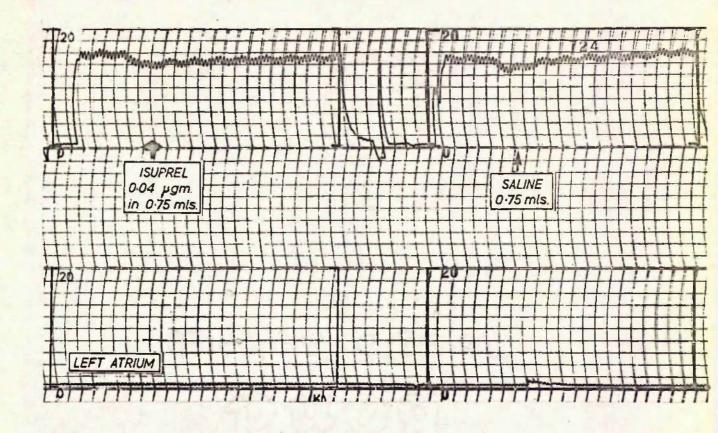
### Fig. 39.

The local effect of serotonin (0.25 µgm.) on the perfused wedge segment.



### Fig. 40.

The effect of Isuprel on the vessels of the perfused wedge segment.



### Fig. 41.

The effect of Isuprel contrasted with the effect of an equal volume of saline, given as consecutive injections in the same preparation.

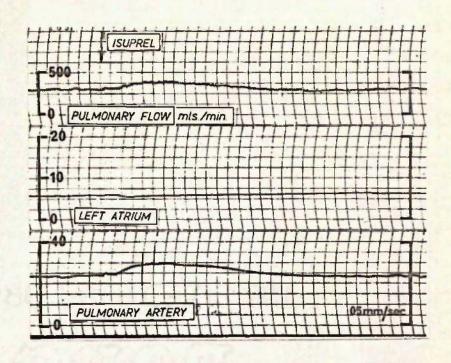
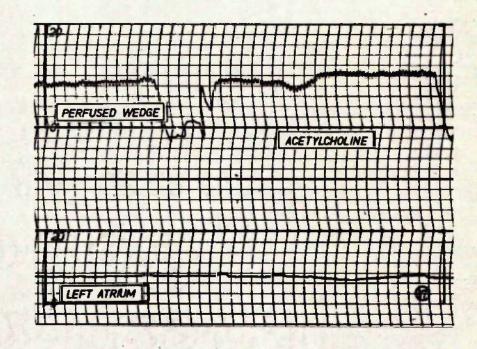


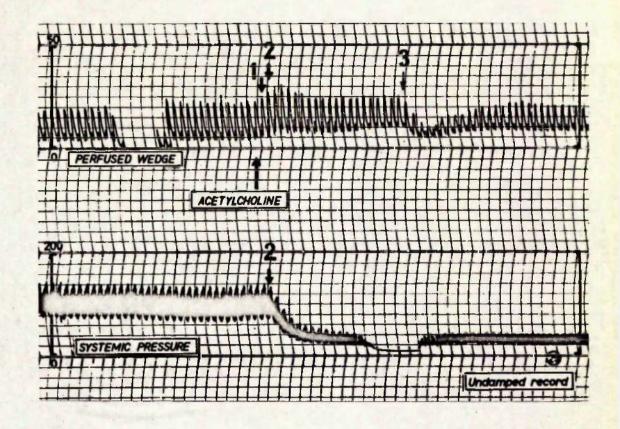
Fig. 42.

The effect of Isuprel (0.1 ug. intra-venously) on pulmonary blood flow and pressure.



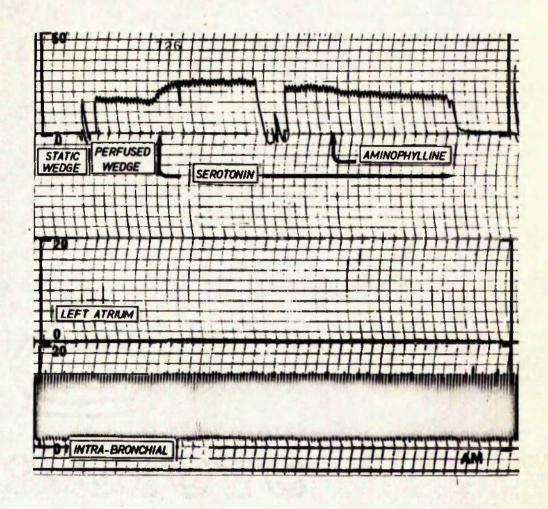
### Fig. 43.

The local effect of a small dose of acetylcholine on the perfused wedge pressure and left atrial pressure.



### Fig. 44.

The tracings show the local and distant effects of a cardioplegic dose of acetylcholine introduced into the wedged catheter. At the point marked (1), the drug is exerting a constrictor effect in the wedge segment. At the point (2), it has reached the coronary circulation and bradycardia followed by cardioplegia ensues. With continued asystole, resistance in the perfused segment falls (3).



# Fig. 45.

The local effect of aminophylline on a wedge segment perfused with serotonin.

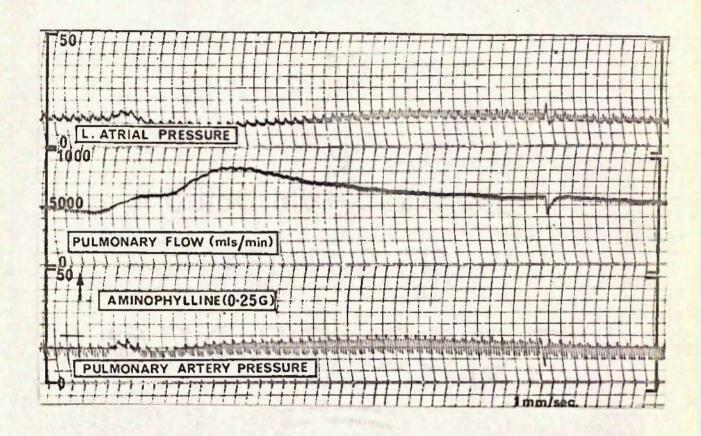
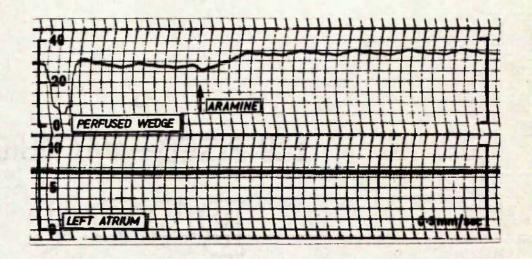
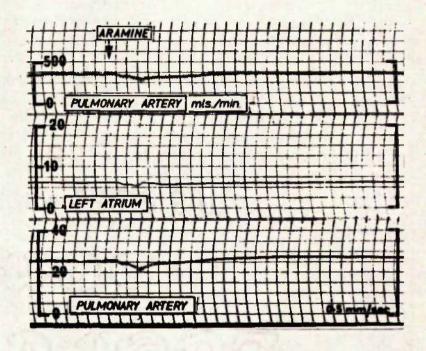


Fig. 46. The effect of aminophylline on the pulmonary arterial pressure and flow, and the left atrial pressure, in man.



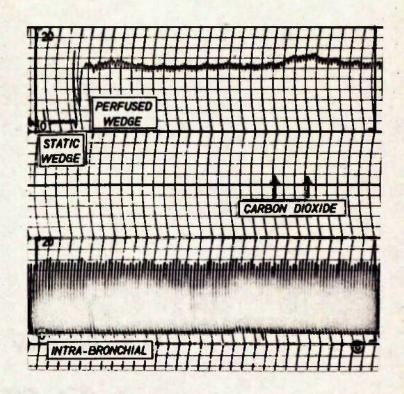
#### Fig. 47.

The local effect of aramine on the perfused wedge segment. (The slow waves in the perfused wedge pressure tracing were due to the perfusion pump).



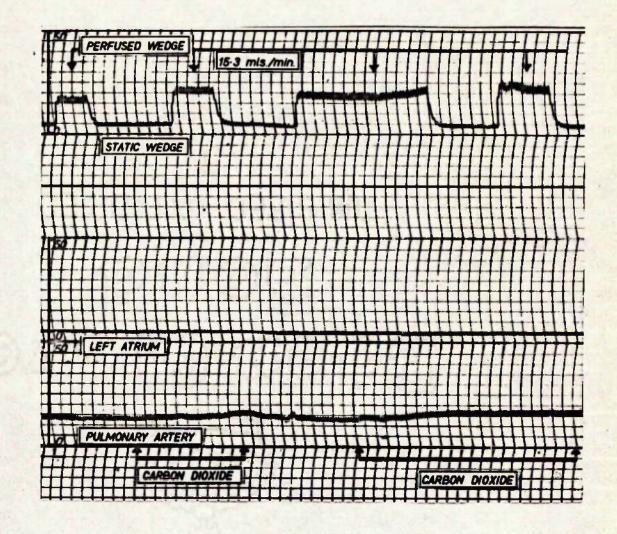
# Fig. 48.

The effect of aramine administred intra-venously on pulmonary flow (upper record) and pressure (lower record).



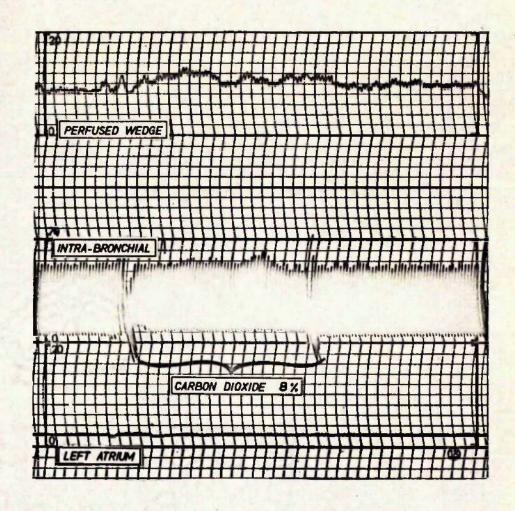
### Fig. 49.

The effect of ventilation with an 8 per cent carbon dioxide mixture on the perfused wedge and intra-bronchial pressures.



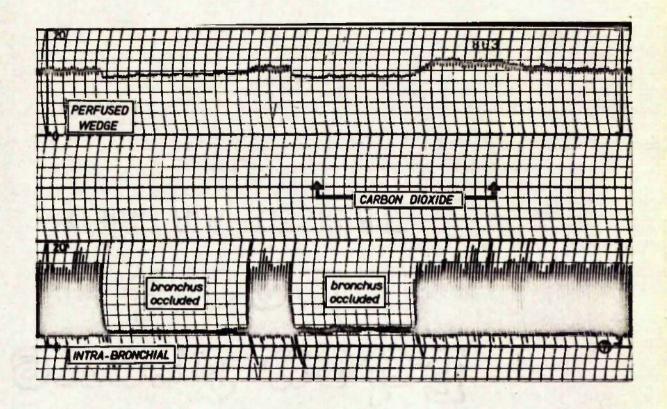
### Fig. 50.

The effect of ventilation with 8% carbon dioxide on the perfused and static wedge pressures and the pulmonary arterial and left atrial pressures.



### Fig. 51.

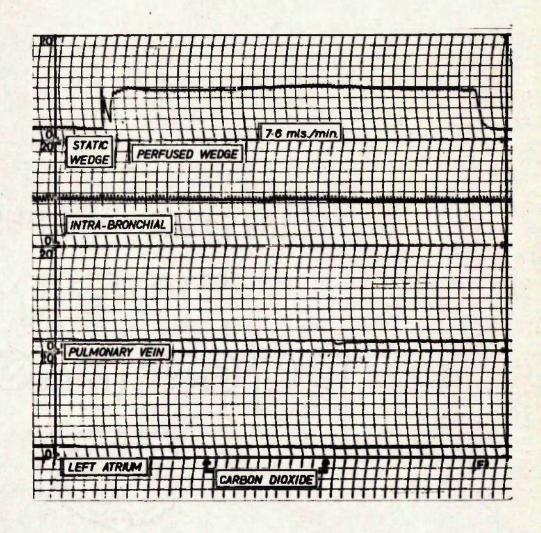
The change in the perfused wedge pressure (with the wedge segment in the right lower lobe) during selective ventilation of that lobe only with 8 per cent carbon dioxide.



#### Fig. 52.

The perfused wedge pressure and intra-bronchial pressure recorded during two periods of bronchial occlusion.

Ventilation with 8 per cent carbon dioxide, to both lungs was commenced during the second period of occlusion. The tracings show a rise in the perfused wedge pressure only when the second occlusion was released.



### Fig. 53.

Showing the relationship between the pulmonary venous pressure and left atrial pressure during ventilation with 8 per cent carbon dioxide.

(The abrupt dip in the pulmonary venous pressure just after the conclusion of ventilation with carbon dioxide is an artefact.)

TITLITI'I	11111111	11111	11111	1111	11111	111111	1111	11111	11111
	1111111		11111	1111		$\Pi^{\dagger}\Pi^{\dagger}$	$\Pi\Pi$	ШП	THIT
<del>#                                    </del>	111111	++++	+++++	4444	1111	+++++	++++	++++	+++
		1111	1111	11111			-		11111
3 James Laboratoria		-	- Augusta						-
		111	1111	##:11	+111	11111	1111		
<del>#                                    </del>	++++++	1111	1111	##++	++++	+ ! + + + 1	+++-	11111	1111
PULMONARY A	RTERY	Kiii	++++	101	HHHH	11111	1111	THE PERSON NAMED IN	1111
TOLINGIAN A	THE PARTY OF THE P	111		TIT	1111	11111		1111	
			1! 11.						
			++++	1111	11111	11111	1111	111	
		1111	4444		++++	1:11	++++	1111	4+11+
<del>                                      </del>	+++++	1111			1111	+++++	1111	-	
		1111	TILL			11111		1111	1111
OLD LEET ATOMINA	1	1111	11111	THE		11111	HIT		
LEFT ATRIUM	++++++	1111	1111	1111	1117	7111	111		
91111111		1111	11111	1111			1111		
<del> </del>									
**	<del>╃┋┋</del> ┪╃╃╃	++++	1111		1111	11111	4444	++++	
<del>9                                      </del>	+++++	1111	++++	<del>1                                      </del>	++++	++++	++++	1111	4 + + + +
O' mis.imira	17, 11 11								
	41111								
PULMONARY FLOW	(R. La Lobe)	+++++	11111	1111	++++	+++++		1111	1111
	1111111	11111	1:11	1111	1111	11111	+++	1111	1124
! ! ! ! ! ! ! ! ! !	<del>***</del> ****	<del></del>	1111	++++	11111	1114	1111	++++	11191
III blad til		CARBON	DIOXIDE	10%			410		
	MILLE VOLE	11.2.00	Acres 1000	VICE	4001000	decine.			
				1 Con 100 Con					

#### Fig. 54.

The effect of ventilation with gas mixture containing

10 per cent carbon dioxide on pulmonary blood flow, the

pulmonary arterial pressure and the left atrial pressure.

(The dips on the pressure tracings signify zero

calibrations.)

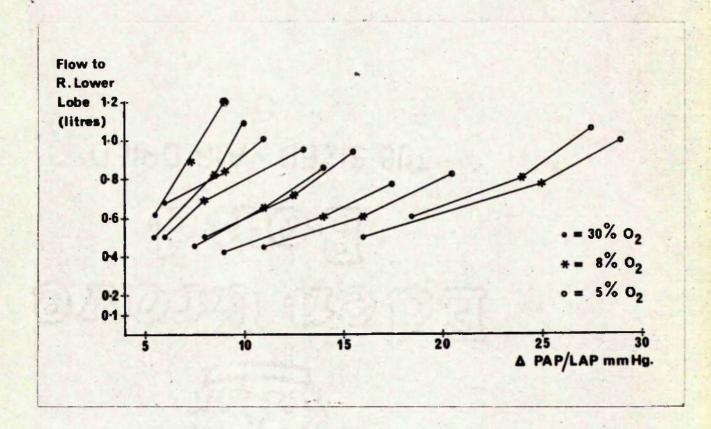
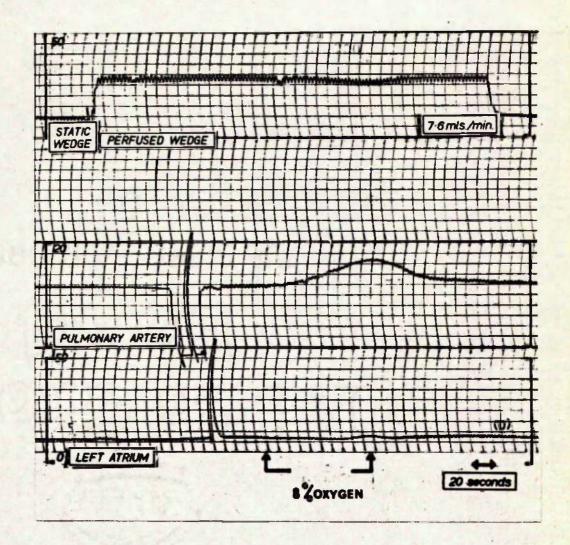


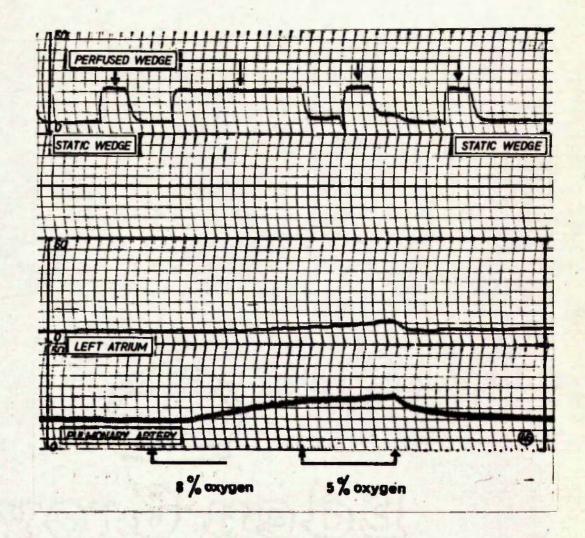
Fig. 55.

The relationship between pulmonary flow and pressure during ventilation with hypoxic gas mixtures.



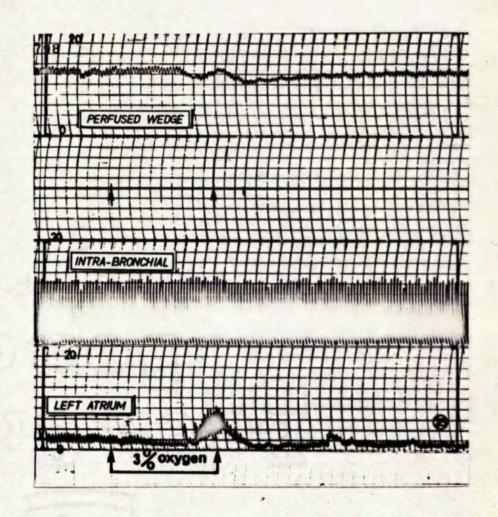
## Fig. 56.

The effects of ventilation with a gas mixture containing 8 per cent oxygen on the perfused wedge pressure, pulmonary arterial pressure and left atrial pressure.



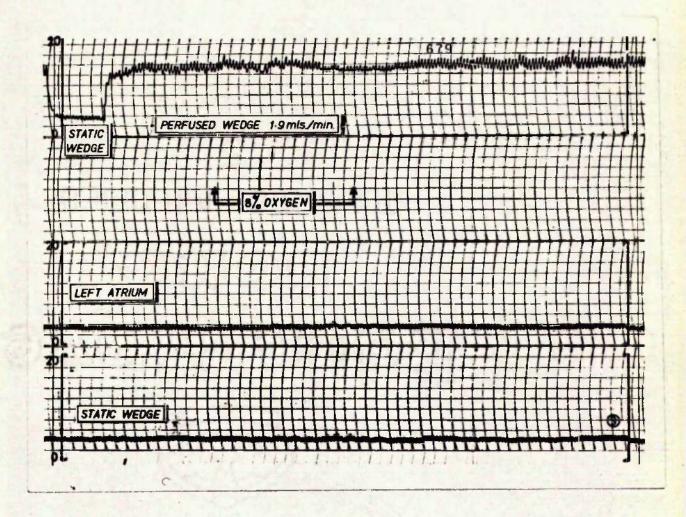
## Fig. 57.

Shows the relation between the perfused wedge pressure, static wedge pressure and left atrial pressure during ventilation with hypoxic gas mixtures.



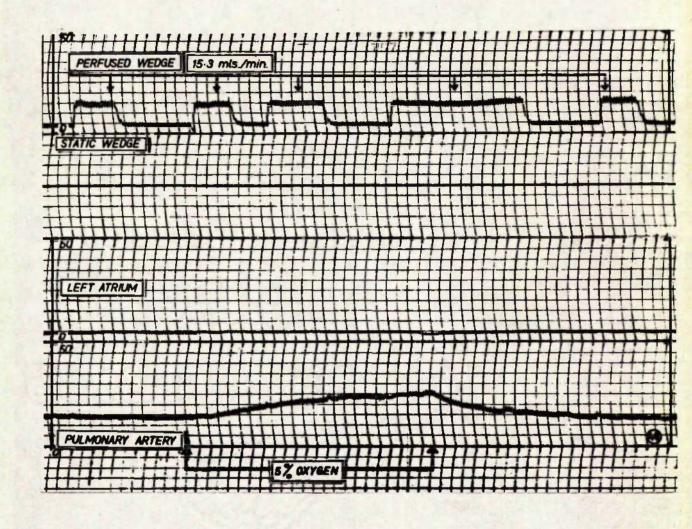
# Fig. 58.

Shows the relationship between the perfused wedge pressure and the left atrial pressure when the latter is raised by severe hypoxia.



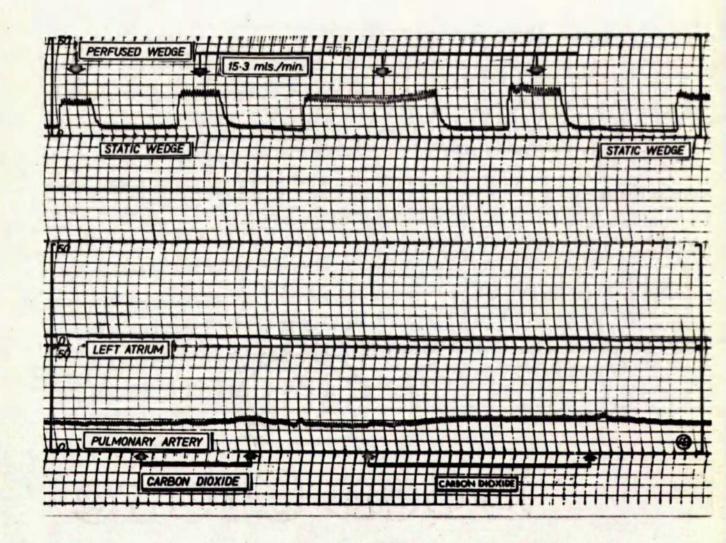
#### Fig. 59.

The effect of hypoxia on the perfused wedge pressure, left atrial pressure and static wedge pressure.



#### Fig. 60a.

This figure and that overleaf (60b) are reproduced to contrast the effects of hypoxia and hypercarbia on the perfused wedge pressure, static wedge pressure, left atrial pressure and pulmonary arterial pressure.



## Fig. 60b.

For comparison with figure 60a.

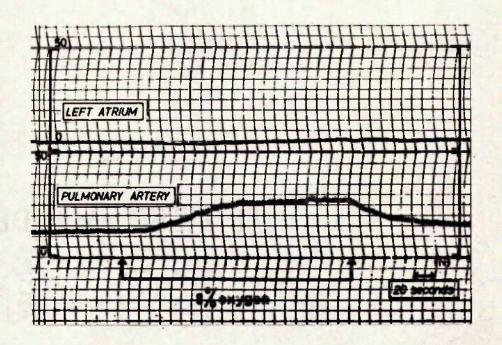
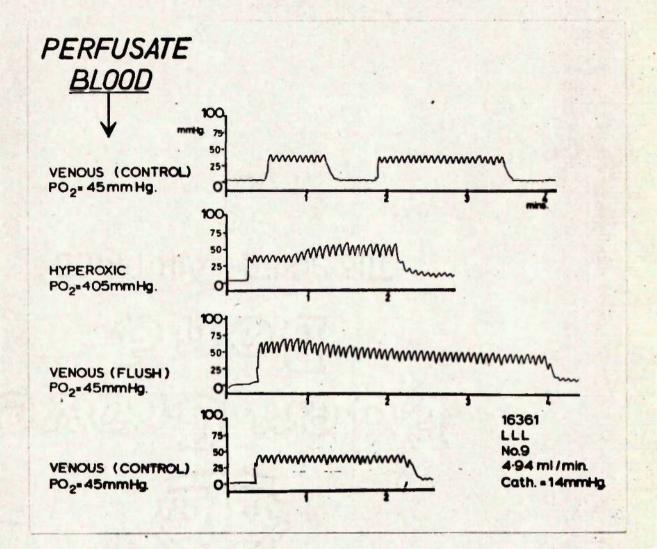


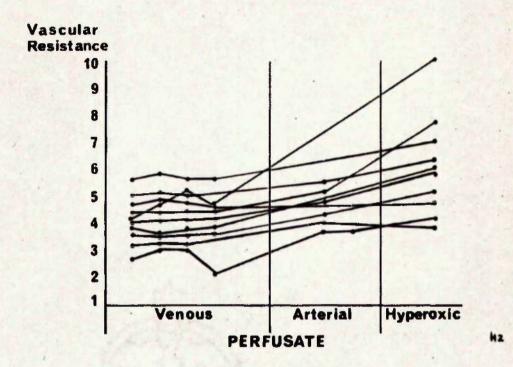
Fig. 61.

The effect of hypoxic ventilation on the pulmonary arterial pressure.



## Fig. 62.

The response of the perfused wedge pressure to increases in the oxygen tension of the perfusate.



#### Fig. 63.

The results of experiments to show the effect of increasing the oxygen tension in the perfusate on the vascular resistance of the perfused wedge segment.

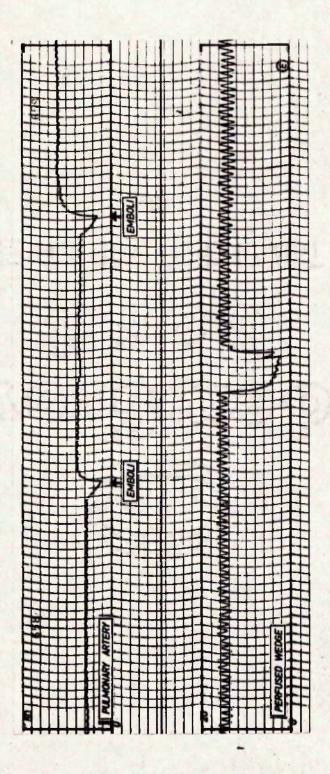
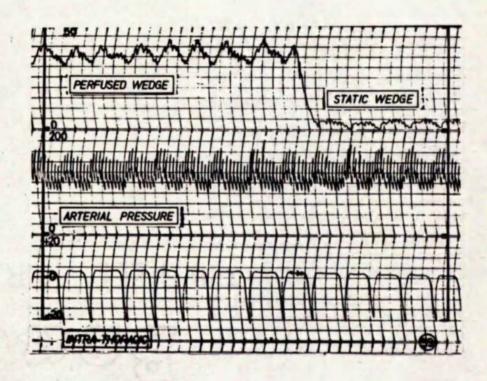


Fig. 64.

mean pulmonary arterial pressure and the perfused wedge pressure. The effect of three increments of glass-bead emboli on the



# Fig. 65.

Records from an experiment to illustrate

the phasic relationship between the intra-thoracic

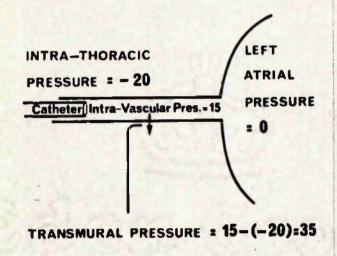
pressure, perfused wedge pressure, static wedge

pressure and systemic arterial pressure. The

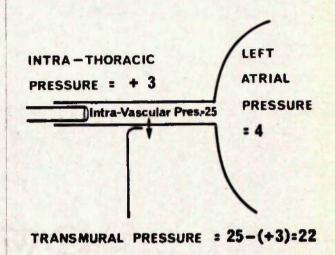
catheter was wedged by the conventional trans
cardiac route in an animal who was breathing

spontaneously. Paper speed = 2.5 mm./sec.

#### INSPIRATION

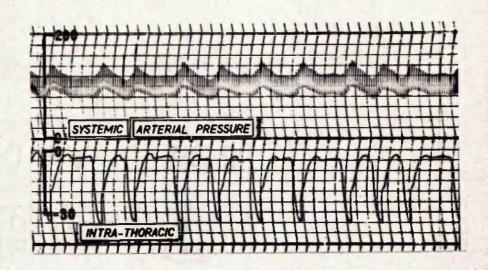


#### EXPIRATION



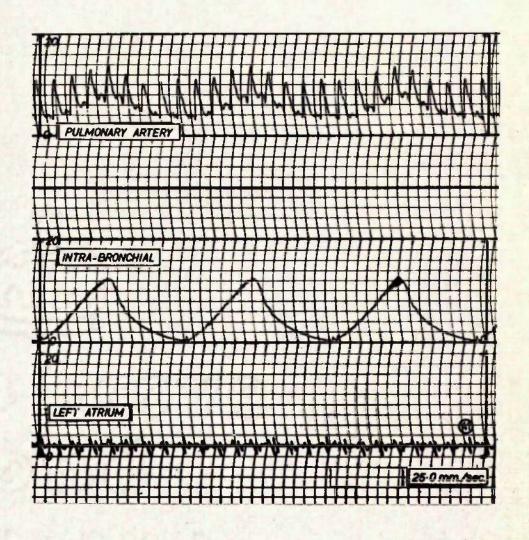
#### Fig. 66.

A diagram showing a derivation of figures for the true intra-vascular pressures, if it were assumed that the vessel and atrial walls were totally compliant.



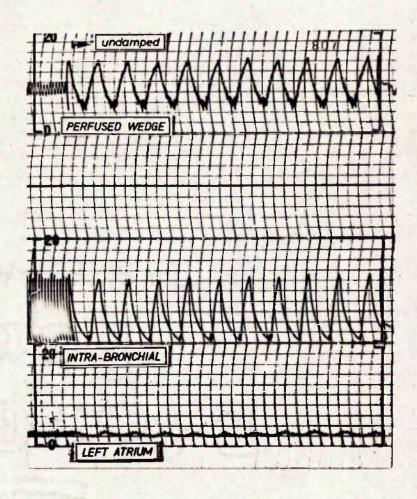
## Fig. 67.

The phasic relationship between the systemic arterial pressure and the intrathoracic pressure during deep spontaneous breathing in the dog with an intact thorax.



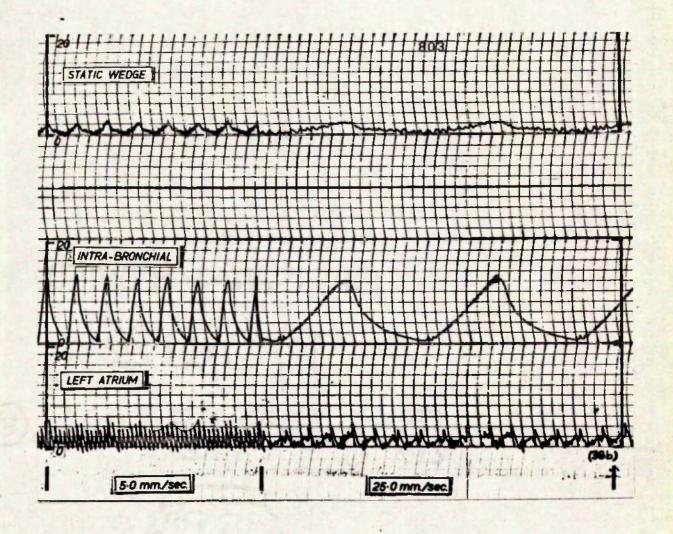
# Fig. 68.

Records of the pulmonary arterial and left atrial pressures during positive pressure ventilation of the lungs.



## Fig. 69.

The phasic relationship between the perfused wedge pressure (undamped record) and the intra-bronchial pressure during positive pressure ventilation. (Paper speed in the expanded part of the record was 5 mm./sec.)



#### Fig. 70.

The phasic relationship between the static wedge pressure, the left atrial pressure and the intra-bronchial pressure during positive pressure ventilation (in a dog with an intact thorax).

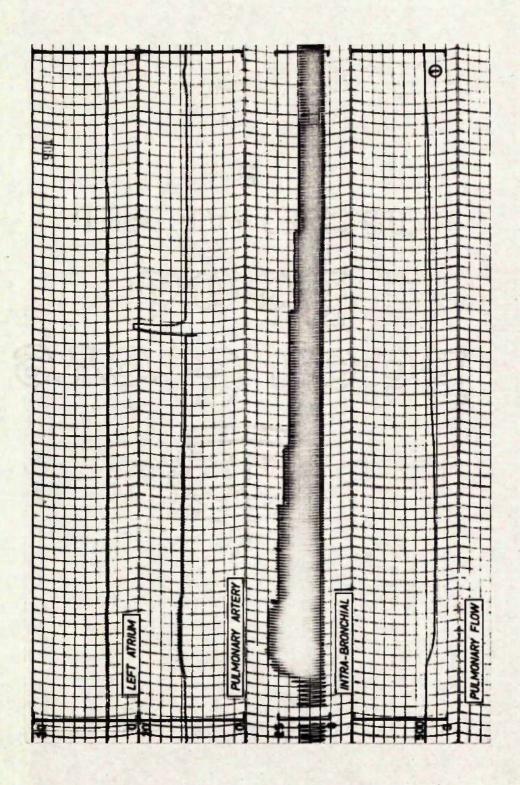
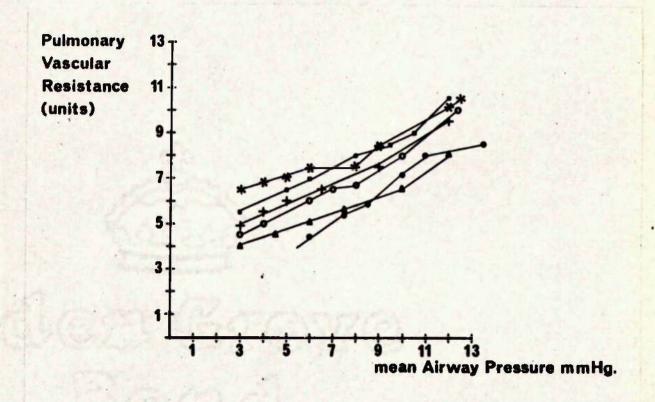


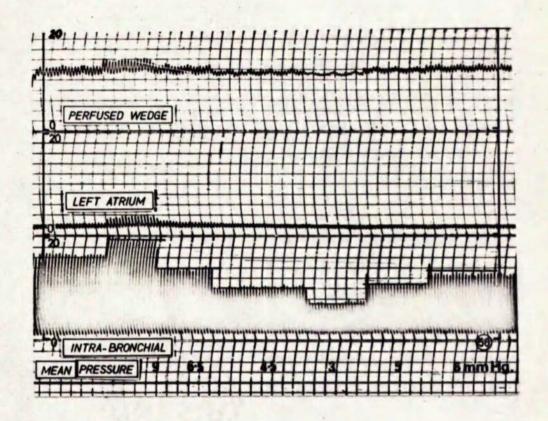
Fig. 71.

The changes in pressure measured in the main pulmonary artery and left atrium, and in pulmonary flow (to the right lower lobe) during alteration of the ventilation pressure.



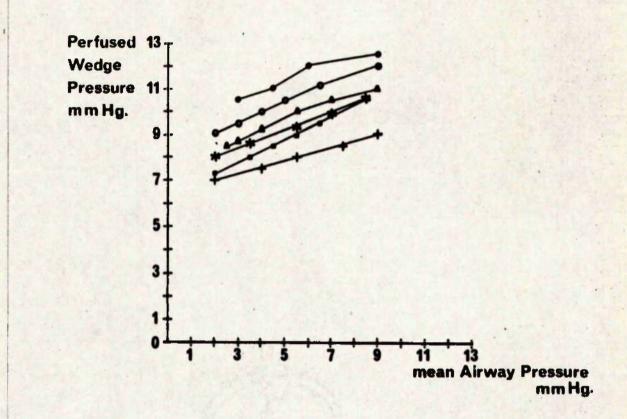
## Fig. 72.

A graphic presentation of the results tabulated in table 38.



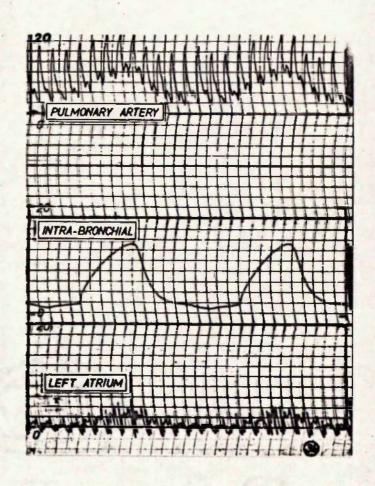
# Fig. 73.

Changes in the perfused wedge pressure and left atrial pressure during alteration of the ventilation pressure.



## Fig. 74.

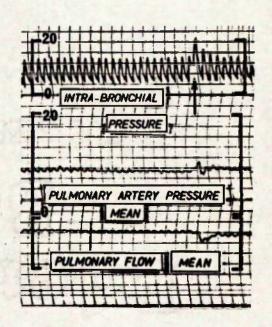
A graphic presentation of the results tabulated in Table 39.



#### Fig. 75.

Shows the phasic swings in the pulmonary arterial pressure, and left atrial pressure related to intermittent positive pressure ventilation.

Attention is drawn to the change in amplitude of the pulse pressures in each tracing.



## Fig. 76.

The phasic relationship between pulmonary arterial pressure, pulmonary blood flow and intra-bronchial pressure. At the point arrowed, expiration was obstructed so that the subsequent inflation caused a disproportionate increase in airway pressure.